

Paranormal Mysteries

Lost 10 Tribes, Hollow Earth, Cosmos, Aliens, Last
Days, & Other Mysteries

LDS and General Perspectives

Analysis of Rodney Cluff, Steven Greer

Illuminati Underworld



Nate Richardson



Published Free at RichardsonStudies.com. Copyright
2024.

Updated 6.16.24

Nate Richardson is the editor of RichardsonStudies.com, a non-profit faith-based research organization. Nate writes & gathers essays, book notes, lecture highlights, etc. He covers topics of family, religion, restoration, government, education, health, language, missionary, apocalypse, and beyond. He is a member of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. Materials at Richardson Studies are available free in writing and video. If you would like to contribute or discuss material, contact Nate at editor@richardsonstudies.com.



Contents

INTRO TO PARANORMAL	13
Yes, there is Life on Other Earths (add scrip refs)	13
Parameters for exploring the unknown on the Age of Earth, etc.	13
Introductory Note on the Paranormal	14
Why Study Paranormal Mysteries	14
RESTORATION REFERENCES OF THE PARANORMAL	16
Quotes from Latter-day Saint Leaders on Life on Other Near Planets, Hollow Earth, & Related Ideas (split these into chs).....	16
Philo Dibble Drawing of Joseph’s Teachings on the Lost Tribes pending	20
LDS Scriptures Which Could Suggest Hollow Earth	20
Scripture on Jesus Visiting the Lost 10 Tribes (pending)	23
Bible Scriptures Which Could Suggest Hollow Earth	23
Apocrypha Scriptures Which Could Suggest Hollow Earth	24
Introduction to Hollow Earth Lost 10 Tribes Theories	25
Quote: Hyrum Smith & Brigham Young: There is Life on the Sun and Moon – pending	26
DR. STEVEN GREER	26
Dr. Steven Greer Amazon profile	26

Unacknowledged by Dr. Steven Greer (A Collection of Witnesses, etc.) – Book Highlights	29
Steven Greer expert testimonials video site	47
THE MOON	47
Original Apollo 11 Moon Landing Legitimacy	48
Rodney Cluff on the Moon Landings and Alien Base on Moon ..	63
MORE PARANORMAL STUDIES	64
How to recognize UFO Crafts by Rodney Cluff	64
Antigravity Craft by Rodney Cluff	65
Similarities and Differences in Hollow Earth Theory and Universal Model Science	68
Kent Blackhurst LDS Video on UFOs, plays key interviews	70
Introduction to Rodney Cluff, LDS Hollow Earth Researcher ..	70
Editing these Recent Cluff texts	72
Notes on an Interview with Rodney Cluff 12.30.22 (edit and categorize)	84
Highlights from “Worlds Top Secret: Our Earth is Hollow” Scientific Historic and Scriptural Evidence by LDS Author Rodney Cluff	109
On Etidorpha Book etc	119
Non-Human-Like Aliens?	122
Lemuria, Buried Continent	123
Genesis of the Space Race - Book Highlights & Analysis	124
Days of Creation Diagram & Writing by Rodney Cluff	129
Diagram by Rodney Cluff: Hollow Earth & It’s Spirit World Counterparts	134

Hollow Earth Version of city of Enoch and Sign of the Coming of the Son of Man Comet & Fire of Second Coming shared by Rodney Cluff.....	135
Cavern Dwellers, Insight from Rodney Cluff.....	136
Rodney Cluff on Location of Hell Based on D&C Verse.....	137
How Worlds Are Created: Matter Gathers Around Spirit Orb – Rodney Cluff & Etidorpha etc.	138
What's a good source on aliens info? Rodney Cluff Commentary	139
What about going to the moon? Rodney Cluff Commentary...	140
A False Flag Alien Attack is Coming – Rodney Cluff Commentary.....	140
How is Eden in inner sun with people there? Rodney Cluff Commentary.....	142
The nature of the spirit of man and of earth? Rodney Cluff Commentary.....	143
What of seismic data? Rodney Cluff Commentary.....	144
Gaurdians of the World inside Earth – Rodney Cluff Commentary.....	144
Rodney Cluff on Genetic Engineering.....	145
Some Hollow Earth Study Links	146
Bermuda Triangle is Probably Nothing	146
Bermuda Triangle: An Underwater Alien Base?	147
TOPIC: LAST DAYS	147
Super-Abbreviated Last Days Timeline of Rodney Cluff, arranged by Nate Richardson, Spanning 2000-2034.....	147

Cluff's Breakdown of Events Between 2000 - 2034: Half Hour has Ended, UN Beast Kingdom Installing Biden in 2021, Miraculous 144k, New Jerusalem, Lifting Up, Plagues, etc....	150
The Forthcoming UN Attack on America, Rescue by the 10 Tribes, & Role of the King David.....	154
The 144,000 Miraculous Missionary Fleet: Who & When.....	157
Escaping Apocalyptic Burning Solar Flare Miraculously by Enoch's City, Hollow Earth Craft, & Zion from Beneath.....	158
Ten Tribes Location Now, & Resolution of Joseph Smith quotes	160
Becoming Terrestrial as the Millennium Begins, Translation, & Millennium Conditions	161
World Capitals During the Millennium, Including Inner Eden	162
Travel During the Millennium	162
Full Text of History & Destiny of the House of Israel & Last Days Timeline by Rodney Cluff 9.6.20 (Including Hollow Earth Analysis)	163
My estimates for the last days time line therefore is: (Last Days Timeline Predictions Section from Rodney Cluff's History of Israel Essay).....	221
VARIOUS RESOURCES	228
Edward Snowden on UFOs: Link	228
David Grusch former Intelligence Official on US Retrieving Craft, etc.: Link	229
Ryan Graves former US Navy lieutenant.....	229
TOPIC: THE 10 LOST TRIBES INSIDE HOLLOW EARTH	229

James Prout on the Scriptural Certainty of the 10 Lost Tribes Being Together Somewhere.....	229
Elder Bruce R McConkie Doesn't Like Hollow Earth Ten Tribes Theory	230
The Return of the Ten Tribes will Be More Miraculous than the Parting of the Red Sea -add ref	231
Joseph Smith Scholar Hyrum Andrus on the Lost Ten Tribes Still Being Together	232
Are hollow earthers terrestrial translated beings?.....	232
Temples & Hollow Earth Lost Tribes	233
TOPIC: HOLLOW EARTH THEORY: CLAIMS, ACCOUNTS, & EVIDENCES	233
What are some of the top evidences to establish hollow earth?	234
Isaiah 14:13	234
My visit to the sun Phoebe Marie Holmes.....	234
A Few Points to Be Careful of in Hollow Earth Research.....	239
Gravity & Hollow Earth: Overview	239
Seismic waves & density of hollow earth: Overview	240
Polar Openings of Hollow Earth: Overview	241
Living Conditions in Inner Earth	244
The inner sun of the hollow earth & The Tree of Life.....	246
Flood waters from hollow earth	247
TOPIC: COSMOS	247
Cosmic Creation & Destiny of Earth, Stars as Celestial, Black Hole Prisons, etc.	247

Meditation, and the Ether of Faith	249
TOPIC: ALIENS, OTHER WORLD PEOPLE	253
Recent Significant Alien Updates in 2023: Whistleblower, & Other Reports	253
Rodney Cluff Shares Reliable People's Reports Of Alien Encounters He Knows Firsthand.....	255
Why aliens are green and grey	256
Aliens As Androids Built By Righteous Hollow Earthers To Keep Our Planet Safe From Nuclear War.....	258
Minister Dr. Frank Stranges & his encounters with Christian Venuvian “Valiant Thor”	262
Valient Thor: Visitor from Inside Venus?	263
The Visions of Glory Book Connection to Hollow Earth Theory	264
CBS Logo of Hollow Earth with Blue Inner Sphere.....	265
Alternative Theory: Holes at Poles Much Smaller	266
Alternative Theory on Spirit Prison/Hell and Paradise Inside Earth.....	266
Resource Book: Genesis of the Space Race by John B Leith Book.....	267
Resource Book: World Top Secret: Our Earth is Hollow: The Scientific, Scriptural and Historical Evidence that Our Earth is Hollow! by LDS Author Rodney Cluff.....	267
The Smokey God: Book, About, Video, PDF, etc.	267
Other Hollow Earth Resources	267
Hollow Earth in the 1886 Endowment.....	268
Giants Before Noah – Analysis of Rodney Cluff.....	270

Smithsonian Coverup of Giant Skeletons	270
Deep Earthquakes	271
Why I don't trust the “Suzie” letter	271
Famous LDS Author Michael Rush shares Christian Alien Abduction Story	272
Joel Skousen, Renown LDS Political Analyst on the Reality of Alien Life	272
Roswell Aliens and Einstein	273
hollow earth seismology by Jan Lamprecht, Including Diagrams	277
Video Showing Maps from 1500’s with Hollow Earth Appearance (save screenshots)	277
Forum: MindReach.net on Hollow Earth etc.	278
On Author Jan Lamprecht: Top Scientific Analysis of Hollow Earth.....	278
On Author Joseph H. Cater, Scientific Analysis of Hollow Earth.....	279
Top Reading Suggested by Rodney Cluff.....	279
Recommended Short Text: The Hollow Earth: And the Special Earth Core Theory (S.E.C.T) August 10, 2018 by Frst Frater Akiba.....	280
Highly Recommended Text: Hollow Planets: A Feasibility Study of Possible Hollow Worlds by Jan P. Lamprecht May 31, 2017	280
See Ch. 14 of Jan’s Hollow Planets book for Religion and Legends from around the world supporting hollow earth.	281
Hollow Earth Websites Recommended by Rodney Cluff.....	281
Must See Videos Recommended by Rodney Cluff.....	282

Arctic Exploration books online Recommended by Rodney Cluff	283
Articles Recommended by Rodney Cluff	284
Online Hollow Earth eBooks Recommended by Rodney Cluff	285
Paper Books you can Purchase Recommended by Rodney Cluff	285
Enlightened News Sources Recommended by Rodney Cluff ..	287
Links to Jonathan Gray Archeologist Writings & Other Books Recommended by Rodney Cluff	288
SEG Magnetics: Free Energy Development Website Suggested by Rodney Cluff	288
Websites from the Bibliography of Rodney Cluff's "World Top Secret: Our Earth is Hollow" Book	288
Suggested Introductory Hollow Earth Reading from an LDS Associate	289
Pentagon announces over 400 ufo sightings	290
Link to Free Book "Passport to Eternity", Suggested by Rodney Cluff	290
TOPIC: PARANORMAL TOPICS FROM MICHAEL RUSH'S BOOK OF ENOCH SERIES (PENDING)	291
TOPIC: ILLUMINATI MAGICAL UNDERWORLD: NATHAN REYNOLDS	291
Bloodlines of Monsters – Nathan Reynolds, Illuminati Family Survivor Firsthand Witness - Highlights	291
Hunters Killers and Spiritual Wickedness - Nathan Reynolds Lecture on SGT Report – Highlights	298

The London Bridge, Arizona and a Judas Coin - Nathan Reynolds Interview on Revolutionary Radio - Highlights	304
Nathan Reynolds Chaos Cults-World War III & The Hidden History of Mystery Religions	310
Nathan Reynolds Demons are Being Unleashed SGT Report ..	310
Nathan Reynolds - Whistleblowers, Lucifer's Device's and Underworld Technology.....	311
Reptilians Military Secrets & Hawaii's Hidden History (Hebrew Hawaii etc.) Nathan Reynolds Lecture Highlights	313
Nathan Reynolds - Covert Warfare: The Sons of Belial (War of The Ages).....	316
Nathan Reynolds - Lucifer Trust and Battle of Immortals (War of The Ages).....	317
Nathan Reynolds - The Devil's Devices (War of The Ages) Lecture Highlights	318
Nathan Reynolds Suggested Reading	319



INTRO TO PARANORMAL

[Yes, there is Life on Other Earths \(add scrip refs\)](#)

There's a strange notion popular among various Protestant Christian sects that life on this Earth is the only life that God has created. This is a very narrow view indeed! The Latter-Day saints have a much bigger God who makes not only the people on this Earth but those of inhabitants of many earths. This opens the doors for possibilities of them visiting each other etc. Not only can this bible be found in the bible, but it is clearly taught in several latter-day revelations in the D&C and the Pearl of Great Price.

[Parameters for exploring the unknown on the Age of Earth, etc.](#)

Anything that contradicts the standard works of scripture is to be rejected. Prophets have repeatedly taught from the time of Joseph Smith that anything against the accepted scripture is to be rejected.

Theories of old earth beyond what scripture allows (7000 year creation and 7000 year temporal existence) should be rejected. Beware societies have exaggerated dates, and oldest actually dated writings are from 4000BC. And remember Adam was the first flesh on earth, no pre-Adam civilizations.

Introductory Note on the Paranormal

Let me begin by saying the verdict is still out on all this so far as I'm concerned. These are interesting theories but they are not widely embraced in religion or science.

Let me say I'm also more prepared to believe in aliens than a hollow earth. People coming here to visit from elsewhere doesn't seem unlikely, but a hollow interior I think would be a much further stretch. In this booklet, I will present both theories.

As you consider these ideas with me, please be cautious. Remember to primarily study the **scriptures** when it comes to religion, and to primarily study observable repeatable **demonstrations** when studying science. When it comes to alien life, it is extremely difficult to sift through what is and isn't good information, and it's often best to simply leave that subject alone (though we will consider what are worthwhile reports I've found in this volume).

That being said, lets have some good clean fun, and ponder possibilities!

Note that Rodney Cluff is frequently referenced and quoted in this volume, this stems from extensive conversations we have had and is shared with permission.

Why Study Paranormal Mysteries

Rodney Cluff shares,

I have set out to discover if the hollow earth/hollow planet

theory is true, and believe I have gathered enough evidence from history, science and the scriptures to reasonably conclude it is true.

What is the purpose of studying hollow earth inhabitants? For one thing, God wants us to know the truth. In D&C it says in Section 88:77-79, "Teach ye diligently and my grace shall attend you, that you may be instructed more perfectly in theory, in principle, in doctrine, in the law of the gospel, in all things that pertain unto the kingdom of God, that are expedient for you to understand, of things both IN HEAVEN and IN EARTH, and UNDER THE EARTH... and a knowledge of countries and of kingdoms."

This all part of the gathering together in one all things in Christ, both which are in heaven, and which are on the earth, and which are under the earth. See Ephesians 1:10. I highly suspect that a United Federation of Planets already exists in our solar system, but Earth is not part of it because our leaders are Luciferian warmongers. But the Lost Ten Tribes will expand their political Kingdom of God to outer earth, my estimate is starting in 2025, and they will initiate the taking control of outer earth from the globalists, starting with America.

RESTORATION REFERENCES OF THE PARANORMAL

Quotes from Latter-day Saint Leaders on Life on Other Near Planets, Hollow Earth, & Related Ideas (split these into chs)

“I was then really ‘the bosom friend and companion of the Prophet Joseph.’ ... Sometimes when at my house I asked him questions relating to the past, present and future; ... one of which I will relate: I asked where the nine and a half tribes of Israel were. ‘Well,’ said he, ‘you remember the old caldron or potash kettle you used to boil maple sap in for sugar, don’t you?’ I said yes. ‘Well,’ said he, ‘they are in the north pole in a concave just the shape of that kettle. And John the Revelator is with them, preparing them for their return. (Benjamin Johnson, My Life’s Review, 1947, p. 93)

“I have heard Joseph say that ‘John was among the Ten Tribes beyond the North Pole.’” (Oliver B. Huntington Journal, under January 13, 1881; see Abanes, One Nation Under Gods, p. 528, footnote 100)

[The North Pole is] “containing thousands of millions of Israelites.” (W.W. Phelps, “Letter No. 11,” Latter-day Saints’ Messenger & Advocate, October 1835, v. 2, no. 1, p. 194)

“...the keys of the gathering of Israel from the four parts of the earth, and the leading of the ten tribes from the land of the

north.” (Doctrine and Covenants 110:11)

“Inhabitants of the Moon are more of a uniform size than the inhabitants of the Earth, being about 6 feet in height. They dress very much like the Quaker Style & are quite general in Style, or the one fashion of dress. They live to be very old; comeing [sic] generally, near a thousand years.’ This is the description of them as given by Joseph the Seer, and he could ‘See’ whatever he asked the Father in the name of Jesus to see.” (Prophet Joseph Smith, Jr., in Journal of O.B. Huntington, Book 14, p. 166)

“Who can tell us of the inhabitants of this little planet that shines of an evening, called the moon?... When you inquire about the inhabitants of that sphere you find that the most learned are as ignorant in regard to them as the ignorant of their fellows. So it is in regard to the inhabitants of the sun. Do you think it is inhabited? I rather think it is. Do you think there is any life there? No question of it; it was not made in vain.” (Prophet Brigham Young, Journal of Discourses, v. 13, p. 271)

“If [the sun] was made to give light to those who dwell upon it, and to other planets; and so will this earth when it is celestialized. Every planet in the first rude, organic state receives not the glory of God upon it, but is opaque; but when celstialized, every planet that God brings into existence is a body of light, but not till then.”(Prophet Brigham Young, Journal of Discourses, v. 13, p. 271)

"In my Father's house are many mansions, or in my Father's world are many worlds. I will go and prepare a place for you, and then if there are many worlds then there must be many

gods, for every Star that we see is a world and is inhabited the same as this world is peopled. The Sun and Moon is inhabited and the Stars." (Hyrum Smith, Assistant President of the Church, 27 April 1843)

"This world so benighted at present, and so lightly esteemed by infidels, as observed by brother Clements when it becomes celestialized, it will be like the sun, and be prepared for the habitation of the Saints, and be brought back into the presence of the Father and the Son. It will not then be an opaque body as it now is, but it will be like the stars of the firmament, full of light and glory: it will be a body of light. John compared it, in its celestialized state, to a sea of glass." (Brigham Young, President of the Church, 5 June 1859)

"Astronomers say it is 95 millions of miles from the earth to the sun and its heat is so great it makes us want to get up on high ground. Now know that millions of inhabitants dwell there. Our God is a consuming fire. Every fixed star is a sun and it has its people and its God. This is all simple to those who know, who understand it, it is easy to comprehend." (Brigham Young, President of the Church, 14 May 1876) [L. John Nuttall Papers, Mss 188, Box 5, Folder 11, Special Collections, BYU Library.]

"It is my opinion that the great stars that we see, including our sun, are celestial worlds; at least worlds that have passed on to their exaltation or other final resurrected status. This is in conflict, of course, with the teachings of scientific men, who declare that the sun is losing its energy and gradually cooling off and will eventually be a dead world. I do not believe the Lord has any such thing in his plan. The Lord lives in

“everlasting burnings” we are informed.” [Doctrines of Salvation, edited by Bruce R. McConkie, vol. 1 (Salt Lake City, Utah: Bookcraft, 1954), pp. 88–89.] (Joseph Fielding Smith of the Quorum of the Twelve Apostles)

"Let us, for a moment, consider the planets of our solar system, namely, Mercury, Venus, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus and Neptune—the great primary planets of our system; are these made for nothing? No. What has the Lord said to us, Latter-day Saints, concerning these planets? He says, all these are kingdoms, to which he has given laws. (Orson Pratt of the Quorum of the Twelve, 1878)

"God, in constructing these materials into creations and worlds, has done it for a wise and noble purpose. The great purpose that he had in view was the intelligent beings who should occupy these creations. No law was given to our earth and its materials, or to the planets, Mercury, Venus, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune and the various asteroids, merely for the sake of giving laws; but the Lord had a useful design in view, namely to add to his own glory and to the happiness of millions of his sons and daughters who should come to people these worlds I have named, that they might be prepared to be redeemed from their fallen condition, as the people of this creation are to be redeemed from theirs." ["Man Is the Offspring of God—Truth Is Eternal—The Doctrines of Christ—The Law of Gravitation—Free Agency,” reported by David W. Evans, *Journal of Discourses*, vol. 17, (Liverpool: Albert Carrington, 1875), pp. 330.] (Orson Pratt of the Quorum of the Twelve, 14 March 1875)

"The spirits of the just are exalted to a greater and more glorious work; hence they are blessed in their departure to the world of spirits. ENVELOPED IN FLAMING FIRE, THEY ARE NOT FAR FROM US, and know and understand our thoughts, feelings, and motions, and are often pained therewith."
(Teachings of Joseph Smith, p. 326)



[Philo Dibble Drawing of Joseph's Teachings on the Lost Tribes](#)
[pending](#)

[LDS Scriptures Which Could Suggest Hollow Earth](#)
D&C 133: 23-33

23 He shall command **the great deep**, and it **shall be driven back into the north countries**, and the islands shall become one land;

24 And the land of Jerusalem and the land of Zion shall be turned back into their own place, and the earth shall be like as it was in the days before it was divided.

25 And the Lord, even the Savior, shall stand in the midst of his people, and shall reign over all flesh.

26 And **they who are in the north countries** shall come in remembrance before the Lord; and **their prophets** shall hear his voice, and shall **no longer stay themselves**; and they shall smite the rocks, and the **ice shall flow down at their presence**.

27 And an **highway shall be cast up** in the midst of the great deep.

28 Their enemies shall become a prey unto them,

29 And in the barren deserts there shall come forth pools of living water; and the parched ground shall no longer be a thirsty land.

30 And they shall bring forth their rich treasures unto the children of Ephraim, my servants.

31 And the **boundaries of the everlasting hills shall tremble at their presence**.

32 And **there shall they fall down and be crowned with glory**, even in Zion, by the hands of the servants of the Lord, even the children of Ephraim.

33 And they shall be filled with songs of everlasting joy.

34 Behold, this is the blessing of the everlasting God upon the tribes of Israel, and the richer blessing upon the head of Ephraim and his fellows.

D&C 88:79:

79 Of things both in heaven and in the earth, and **under the earth**; things which have been, things which are, things which must shortly come to pass; things which are at home, things which are abroad; the wars and the perplexities of the nations, and the judgments which are on the land; and a knowledge also of countries and of kingdoms-

D&C 88:104

104 And this shall be the sound of his trump, saying **to all people**, both in heaven and in earth, and **that are under the earth**—for every ear shall hear it, and every knee shall bow, and every tongue shall confess, while they hear the sound of the trump, saying: Fear God, and give glory to him who sitteth upon the throne, forever and ever; for the hour of his judgment is come.

2 Ne. 29:7:

7 Know ye not that there are more nations than one? Know ye not that I, the Lord your God, have created all men, and that I remember those who are upon the isles of the sea; and that I rule in the heavens above and in the earth beneath; and I bring forth my word unto the children of men, yea, even upon all the nations of the earth?

2 Ne. 29:12:

12 For behold, I shall speak unto the Jews and they shall write it; and I shall also speak unto the Nephites and they shall write it; and I shall also speak unto the **other tribes of the house of Israel, which I have led away**, and they shall write it; and I shall also speak unto all nations of the earth and they shall write it.

Scripture on Jesus Visiting the Lost 10 Tribes (pending)

This suggests they are together.

Bible Scriptures Which Could Suggest Hollow Earth

Eph. 4:9-10:

"Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the Earth? He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things."

Rev. 5:3:

"And no man in heaven, nor in Earth, neither under the Earth, was able to open the book, neither look thereon."

Philippians 2: 10

"That at the name of Jesus every knee shall bow of things in heaven, and things in Earth, and things under the Earth."

Matt. 12:39:

"For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the Earth."

Deut. 30:4-5:

4 If any of thine be driven out unto the outmost parts of heaven, from thence will the Lord thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee:

5 And the Lord thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it; and he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers.

Jer. 3:18:

"In those days the house of Judah shall walk with the house of Israel, and they shall come together OUT OF THE LAND OF THE NORTH to the land that I have given for an inheritance unto your fathers."

(verses 12-18 may all be applicable)

Job 26:7:

"He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth the Earth upon nothing."

[Apocrypha Scriptures Which Could Suggest Hollow Earth](#)

2 Esdras 13:

"Those are the tribes which were carried away captives out of their own land in the time of Oseas (Hosea) the king, whom Shalmanezzer, the king of the Assyrians, took captive, and crossed them beyond the river; so were they brought into another land. But they took counsel to themselves, that they would leave the multitude of the heathen, and go forth into a **further country where never man dwelt, that they there might keep their**

statutes, which they never kept in their own land. And they entered in at the narrow passage of the river Euphrates. For the Most High then showed them signs, and stayed the springs of the flood till they were passed over. For through the country there was a great journey, even of a year and a half, and the same region is called Arsareth. Then dwelt they there until the latter time, and **when they come forth again, the Most High shall hold still the springs of the river again, that they may go through." (2 Esdras 13, The Apocrypha)**

Book of Enoch 76:6-7:

“Seven rivers I beheld upon Earth, greater than all rivers, one of which takes its course from the west; into a great sea its water flows. Two come from the north to the sea, their waters flowing into the Erythraean sea, on the east, And with respect to the remaining four, **they take their course in the cavity of the North**, two to their sea, the Erythraean sea, and two are poured into a great sea, where also it is said there is a desert.”

([Chapter 76 – The Book of Enoch \(book-of-enoach.com\)](http://book-of-enoach.com))

Introduction to Hollow Earth Lost 10 Tribes Theories

It could be that they are in the crust of the earth in massive cave networks with some light source provided by God like the stones of the brother of Jared.

It could also be that they are in the hollow earth, with an inner sun. Many promote this theory, and speak of them as being the ones who make the saucer space crafts with android bots piloting them, that they are benevolent (except the ones that the

government reverse engineered from some they captured, which they use for malignant purposes).

The Visions of Glory book reports a vision of one being sent to the lost tribes in a massive cave network to be brought out.

Quote: Hyrum Smith & Brigham Young: There is Life on the Sun and Moon – pending

DR. STEVEN GREER

Dr. Steven Greer Amazon profile

Dr. Steven Greer is one of the world's foremost authorities on the subject of UFOs, extraterrestrial intelligence and technologies, and initiating peaceful contact with interstellar civilizations. For over 30 years, Dr. Greer has provided briefings for senior government officials across the globe, conducted

numerous media interviews, and delivered hundreds of lectures. He has also written five books and produced feature film documentaries that have been seen by hundreds of millions of people. Dr. Greer's relentless efforts towards the disclosure of classified UFO/ET information have inspired millions of supporters around the world.

Dr. Greer's career began as an emergency and trauma physician, where he worked as an emergency room doctor and ultimately served as Chairman of Emergency Medicine at Caldwell Memorial Hospital in Lenoir, North Carolina. In 1987, Dr. Greer became a member of the prestigious Alpha Omega Alpha Honor Medical Society.

While Dr. Greer's interest in the UFO/ET theme began at an early age, his increased attention to the subject did not develop until well into his medical career. At that stage, Dr. Greer's ongoing personal research into UFOs, ETs, and new energy systems led him to the knowledge that information and technologies surrounding these subjects were being kept from both the public and the highest ranks of our government, through decades of highly classified programs. It was this alarming realization that inspired Dr. Greer to begin his focused work on disclosure.

Dr. Greer initiated his work in the UFO/ET area by founding the Center for the Study of Extra-Terrestrial Intelligence (CSETI) in 1990. CSETI was established as a diplomatic and research-based organization to make peaceful contact with extraterrestrial civilizations. Soon after, Dr. Greer founded The Disclosure Project, a nonprofit research initiative aimed at publicly disclosing the extensive and deeply classified information about UFOs, extraterrestrial intelligence, and advanced energy and

propulsion systems.

While CSETI continued its diplomatic efforts throughout the 1990s, The Disclosure Project made substantial progress towards the release of classified UFO/ET information, culminating in the groundbreaking National Press Club Disclosure Event in May, 2001. During this event, over 20 military, government, intelligence, and corporate witnesses presented compelling testimony regarding the existence of extraterrestrial visitations as well as the reverse engineering of their energy and propulsion systems by classified government projects. The event reached an audience of over one billion people through both real-time streaming and coverage on top-tier, global media outlets.

In addition to Dr. Greer's ongoing efforts towards peaceful extraterrestrial contact and classified information disclosure, he has worked extensively to bring together scientists, inventors and leaders across the globe to advance new, clean technology energy systems. Dr. Greer is one of the world's most recognized strategists focused on transforming our civilization from one of fossil-fuel reliance to that of clean, free energy systems.

Dr. Greer has been seen and heard by vast audiences worldwide on CBS, the BBC, The Discovery Channel, The History Channel (including the Ancient Aliens series), Thrive and through a variety of global news outlets and social media networks. Millions have seen his groundbreaking documentaries, Sirius (2013) and Unacknowledged (2017), the latter of which yielded a companion book of the same name.

Dr. Greer is currently in production on his third film, Close Encounters of the Fifth Kind: Contact. Consciousness. And the

Human Future, set for release in late 2019.

See his book "Unacknowledged"

<https://a.co/d/7gjSNZX>

Unacknowledged by Dr. Steven Greer (A Collection of Witnesses, etc.) – Book Highlights

(Write out the contents)

Contents:

Part 1: UFO's and ET's: The Secret Files

UFO Secret Files – Foo Fighter Testimonials

2 Testimonials

UFO Secret Files: Roswell FBI Document

Document 1: FBI Memorandum

4 Testimonials

UFO Secret File: The Truman Years 1945-1953

5 Testimonials

UFO Secret Files: The Eisenhower Years 1953-1961

4 Testimonials

UFO Secret File: Majestic – 12

Murder Incorporate

Testimonial

UFO Secret File: Zero Point Energy

3rd Dimention vs 4th Dimension

3 Testimonials

UFO Secret File: Unacknowledged Special Access

How do these groups get money from the public

Who is with the running the governor
US Government Agencies with Corridor Past
Private Corporate Entities Believed to be Involved
3 Testimonials
UFO Secret File: Hiding the Truth in Plain Sight
6 Testimonials
UFO Secret File: Military Sightings: 1961-1997
Document 1: CIA Wired Tap of Melano
Testimonial: Michael Smith US Airforce Radar
6 Testimonials
UFO Secret File: Subterranean Bases
4 Testimonials
UFO Secret File: Extraterrestrial and Nuclear
Testimonial
Testimonial: Captain Robert Salas US Airforce
5 Testimonials
UFO Secret File: Extraterrestrial Moon Bases
5 Testimonials
Exclusive Testimony: Richard Dori
Cash Landrum A or B Incident
The Benefits of Fear (False Flag attacks for more military power)
Hope
2 Testimonials

Introductory Note about Greer from Rodney cluff on How Greer is still alive. Greer touches briefly on this in his book but Cluff goes into greater detail from information elsewhere:

Question: Why haven't they killed Greer?

Answer: They did try to kill him with cancer like they did to our expedition leader, Steve Currey, by giving him head cancer. But

he's a smart doctor and cured himself. He says they tried to give him an unlimited limit credit card to shut up, but he told them he is not afraid of their threats. He already died once and is not afraid of death. And he is still trying to get the government to bring these unacknowledged deep black projects out of the underground and give the people the flying saucer technology they have.

He also said he has knowledge about these people that threaten him, and if they do try to kill him, he has his secret knowledge of them ready to go out to all the people of the world the second they attempt to kill him.

They deep black unacknowledged project leaders have killed some of his close friends. He's working with some congressmen to get them declared illegal masterminds, and go after them. He says the US Presidents are afraid of them. The presidents believe they will get killed if they go after these rouges. He has told these rouge military men they are crazy to think the aliens are enemies, because with the higher technology the aliens have, they could have taken us out a long time ago. Yet they never fight back, and allow their craft and occupants to be knocked out of our skies. In fact, the US officially does not consider the aliens to be a threat to national security. But our government is certainly a threat to them. We have video proof that we have targeted their craft. There is a video from the International space station showing a UFO traveling along and then suddenly it turns 90 degrees to the right and zooms further out into space when a particle beam weapon passes up from earth through its previous flight path. But sometimes they do get knocked out of the skies. Greer's expert witnesses have testified of many downed alien craft that are taken to Area 51 to reverse engineer. Col. Corso described in his book, *The Day After Roswell* how he was able to get several alien technologies back engineered by US industry with parts from the 1947 alien

craft that crashed outside Roswell NM, such as fiber optics, integrated circuits, food preservation, night vision goggles. Dr. Greer says programmed life forms and flying saucers have been back engineered successfully by these unacknowledged projects. They are financed with drug sales and skimming dollars off defense contract authorizations. The fact that the defense department audits have never been able to account for the money they get from Congress.

Now highlights from the book:

Talks about little aliens fit in these little ships different reports of them alive and dead and talks about unlimited energy which people keep crushing and how Tesla found out this cheap energy and one of the Big Rich guys squashed it did some political stuff made him get rid of all his supplies and notes on the project cuz they just spent a bunch of money running copper I think it was HP Morgan or something like that

He has a few wrong ideas like most people do about human caused climate change and evolution

Have some ideas about zero point energy of a particle held still actually doesn't have zero energy as a lot

He talks about energy sources that are unlimited and how people try to stop those because of an economy based on petroleum

Talks about water as a fuel putting the elements into hydrogen and oxygen etc

Talks about electricity fuel with no moving parts

Talks about a guy being hunted for his new more efficient engine cars getting stolen everything getting taken government agencies confiscating everything etc

There's top clearance the president doesn't have it's called cosmic clearance and it's on the UFO alien topic

President Kennedy said he knew UFOs were real and he wanted the truth to come out but it was out of his hands and he didn't know why

A lot of the time projects are overcharged so that a bunch of money can go into the black budget. A lot of time there's private companies within companies within companies and their whole job is to stifle off the money toward black projects

The masses must demand full disclosure on these anti-democratic secrets of the government. Very cold water said it was a mistake for the government to keep these secrets. The masses have great power to change things it was the masses who brought down the Berlin Wall etc.

1966 electromagnetic propulsion of a crap scene coming out of and going into the water water is moved before it etc

The first electromagnetic propulsion system was Disneyland monorail

An area around four corners New Mexico but certain radar signals there's been tons of alien crashes there because when they fly over the area and they encounter the signals it messes up their craft and they crash.

President Reagan said there is many as 37 known aliens species at this time

President Carter saw the body of an ET and cried and said they are alive

Reports about people who have documented evidence who go missing their murder

People discussing new technologies getting their phones tapped even on supposedly secure lines people showing up to meetings about these things who weren't supposed to be there from different government agencies etc

People being taken out by high speed impacts by reinforce vehicles

A former New York times reporter said. The CIA owns all the major news companies the job of a journalist is to lie to the public to get their daily bread, intellectual prostitutes

There have been government committees to passed out on UFOs correction cast doubt

The CIA fabricates or kills any story to support their agenda

Phoenix 1997 lights of various sizes reported by thousands. One was a triangular v-shaped chip several football fields long. The mayor made a joke out of it and made it taboo for anyone in the Science World to investigate it.

We don't have a free press we don't live in a democracy we

don't have a legitimate scientific establishment.

See siriusdisclosure.com (drstevengreer.com) for more testimonials etc this book only covers about 1% of the material he has

Major media outlets have government operators to make sure nothing gets published that they don't want to

They saw on radar for a half hour a UFO chasing a Japanese 747 check. The pilot also visually saw it.

When a bunch of press comes to ask the government about major UFO sightings they give the standard answer we are still investigating. Meanwhile they scrub all the evidence.

Groups involved in UFO sightings reporting to the government go to secret meetings which they are forced to swear they never went to

If you blow the whistle on something you saw the CIA does everything to discredit you saying they approve you are on drugs or that your parents were communists etc and you can never get another job etc

Often real UFO stories are portrayed in the tabloids to intentionally credit them to make them look phony

President Jimmy Carter said he had seen a UFO about the size of the Moon it changed colors etc he said he would never make fun of anyone that says they had seen a UFO

Marilyn Monroe said she was going to hold a press conference

to tell what she was told by Jack Kennedy about UFOs then she suddenly died of a drug overdose but it was easy to tell she was murdered.

Military personnel assigned to watch the lighthouse look forward to seeing a UFO some say they mistook it for the lighthouse but they saw both the same time

One siding location there was cut branches from where the craft came down and the radiation in the area was many times higher and heard movement inside it. Military people freaked out and cleared the area animals were running away from the area namely deer.

A basketball sized amber light moving quickly in the sky. There were people seen 4 ft tall with clothing. One of the key people who gave evidence of this reports he has never taken any money from anything related to the event. Three large triangle shaped crafts were overhead and they were smaller blue orbs going around one was following one of the guys he guard his truck and came through his truck windshield kicked his windshield out the orb past for the other side of his truck One guy trying to report about it called his mom the line was cut.

The base involved with the siding at the highest suicide rate in other words people who are talking about it etc were killed. People present were given generic statements pretty typed about what they saw which of course was not what they saw which they were expected to sign it said they were off duty and that all they saw were some lights in the trees. They were told they had no choice but to sign it.

The soldiers who witnessed these events were told never to talk about it they were told that it was already known that more advanced civilizations have been coming to that area for some time. They did radiation detectors on them they confiscated

anything a rock of ranch anything that they might have had from the area they were told their phones will be topped for as long as they're in the military and they should go on about their lives and not bring it up not even with each other.

They were experiencing strange dreams over the next month or so they were supposed to call a certain number.

They had recorded the phone call he made to his mom before he got cut off.

The person talking to them show them a tape to give them some context to what they had seen it included footage from the Moon landing which showed various paranormal things going on hurting correction including

Huge box like structures taking off from the Moon .

The guy talking about it got his passport revoked has had phone problems of strange natures throughout life it was initially taken to an underground base etc.

I just told the passport revocation was because of the things he was talking about.

He was advised to steal his records to prove his military service because they were going to vaporize them.

The guy is a former Chief of defense staff

They have since scrubbed the area clouded all down no vegetation will grow there.

Tells about a man who had brief access to the Vatican Library files on UFOs. Saw actual photos of crashed UFOs.

Just told there are at least two to six intelligent civilizations in the galaxy.

That there were seven or eight shapes of crafts classically reported which were not ours and we're not belonging to the Soviets.

These secret things are in violation of several laws the

constitutional chain of command is broken the presidents don't know about this stuff etc

A craft scene green purple dripping a fluid of the same the craft appeared to change military group responded and investigated to the crash

604

This is an illegal organization if you tell there's a bullet with your name on it that will find you somehow

It's not know by rank, only by need to know

Moon nuke from America to show off to slviets stopped by ET

ETs intervene to stop destruction, not to make new orders and civilizations.

UFOs associated with disarming nuclear weapons

Film of UFO lasering to disable a test dummy warhead, guys in suits snipped and took the part of the film showing the UFO.

707

Many accounts of things going by on radar at mysteriously fast speeds

Traffic flying over the capitol correction craft flying

Object traveling thousands of miles in minutes appearing at various locations unable to hit

Military personnel witnessing it weren't allowed to leave the country for 5 years and had to get authorization before leaving the state of Virginia and were threatened that they could not talk about it to anyone ever

At the Roswell crash site picking up because of the broken craft and putting the little aliens in body bags some of them still alive the military personnel were told if you say anything about this to anyone you might just turn up missing tomorrow

The moon landing good take place but the flag planting scene was taking on Earth.

Fly over missions of the Moon had taken pictures of structures on the moon. So footage was taken of the flag planting beforehand since I didn't know how the etas would react to our astronauts there.

Tell him was on a delay so they were able to cut back and forth to the footage pre recorded.

The astronauts were told if they were to disclose any list it would be the death of them and their families.

Armstrong said we were actually warned off the Moon. We were warned off the moon because we were going there as part of an arms race with the Soviets.

Several counts of these extraterrestrials communicating telepathically to each other and people in their presence detecting that telepathic communication was being attempted with them.

Apollo 11 astronaut buzz Aldrin suffered a nervous breakdown.

Ben Rich the head of Lockheed said we now have the technology to take eT home . He said if you've seen it on Star

wars we've been there done that.

There's two space programs NASA which has all the old and busted stuff and the real top secret space program with reverse engineered UFOs

they said it was weather balloons over the Roswell crash site not UFOs this is an example of disinformation to Stonewall the public

When we are a peaceful people the cosmos will open up to us in welcome us

During the landing Armstrong says they are here they're right over there look at the size of those ships and they don't like us being here. The remark was taken out of public broadcasts.

Note some people question the reality of the Apollo 11 landing based on the interview with the astronauts after the fact and how they don't look excited like they just got back from the Moon. But what if they are in shock about the ET life forms and crafts and structures they saw there and disheartened by the government's insistence on them not talking (lying) about it.

They have pictures of the base on the dark side of the Moon. Many large buildings some of which were spherical and dome shaped.

April developing the images of the moon they see these alien bases and they say we always have to airbrush these out before releasing the images to the public.

One man involved in burning photographs of UFOs on the moon was commanded not to look at them he did look and saw them the UFOs and was hit in the head with a gun and still has the scar.

Some aliens which are about the height of a person with look like bugs you dries a couple strange appendices appendages etc

Another alien type like a tall skinny human with arms going down midway between the waist and the feet big head no hair humanoid

Ronald Reagan knew about the UFOs

Some UFOs shaped like cigars some shaped like saucer some like a top some shaped like a saucer with the ball on the top how much the laser shot correction from which a laser is shot Summer shaped like a huge oval

UFOs seen traveling 1500 miles an hour suddenly stopping and changing directions this of course would kill a human pilot

Orbs in someone's home connected to the UFO research that's how they keep track of you

UFO craft hover over top of aircraft

A guy at dugway in a remote area aliens would come land there he got pictures of their craft and of the pilots in the pilot's communicated with him telepathically he could understand them but they couldn't understand him they gave him several gifts he got to go inside the crap take pictures plus to his death he turned it all over to the Air Force

Some speculate that the great aliens are things created by the race that created us

Saturday sent Doctrine is it God created us God is a person who lives on his home planet he could seem as an ET I'm sure he could have made life forms to watch over us.

It's possible that when an ET craft crashes their own people come and clean it up before we can find the evidence of it in most cases

If the ET were hostile they could have destroyed us a long time ago

Close encounter of the first kind is where you see something maybe 500 ft away close encounter of the second kind is where it manipulates something like changes how of machine functions or a vehicle functions or some weather or something close encounter of the third kind is where you see some sort of an alien some sort of a person which is the pilot of a craft etc go some counter of The Fourth kind involves the witness experiencing a transformation of their sense of reality close encounters of the fifth kind Steven Greer has coined meaning interspaces relations humans initiating contact with ETs consciously proactively

See CETI CENTER FOR EXTRA TERRESTRIAL INVESTIGATION

The ultimate disclosure is millions of people making open peaceful contact and documenting it on social media

He has some ideas about meditation which are a little weird

There's ETV extra tractor vehicle and

The next is ARV vehicle alien reproduction vehicle which is man-made and looks like the alien ships engineered based on those Reverse engineered from downed etvs

ATVs are asleep and can phase shift

Corrections seamless

And don't reflect light

There are apparently conscious influence craft. Think about wanting it to go a certain direction and it does.

Sometimes large crafts suddenly appear and seconds later suddenly disappear. They appear to phase shift.

The orbs may be controlled by AI, protected from the offside pilot correction off-site pilot.

Often when large crafts appear camera and recording equipment suddenly fails.

Frequency phase shifts allow solid objects to pass through other solid objects. The frequency of matter is altered. Dematerialized and transferred locations.

There are things beyond the electromagnetic spectrum they are natural we just cant yet detect them

ETcontactnetwork.com find a group attempting to contact extra terrestrials. There's also an app.

Gorbachev of the president of the Soviet Union said the phenomenon of UFOs does exist and must be treated seriously

Greer has had threats on his life.

Center for the study of extraterrestrial intelligence he founded. It's about peacefully bypassing government to make contact with advanced civilizations.

Big government people have told Greer that he has no business attempting to make these contacts and establishing groups to do it and to stop. He says he has no secrets. His response is try stopping me.

There's a parallel government that operates completely independent of elected officials

No US president wants to admit they are being kept out of important information

Auditors auditors of big companies like Lockheed Martin or Boeing the money that's unaccounted for that goes to these black secret projects auditors are told you don't need to know about that

He has some legal documents etc that protect people who participate in his disclosure project and those participating have been safe

Snowden got in trouble because he disclosed things that were

technically legal that the government was doing. That the president knew about etc. Career Steven Greer has been involved in disposing illegal activity exposing illegal activity and you shouldn't get in trouble for that. There's protections for whistleblowers to expose illegal stuff not so much for whistleblowers who expose bad stuff which is legal.

His disclosure live broadcast was the most viewed thing on the Internet.

Most people involved with these big jobs don't want to put their neck on the line and bite the hand that feeds them. Going to have to be We the people that do this.

Reagan and other leaders have spoke of the potential interplanetary conflict that all the people of Earth would unite against.

There have been plenty of false flag attacks which are staged to intentionally get a country into a conflict to blame someone else.

Like the explosion of the USS Maine in Cuba

For the Racstag? fire in 1933 that Hitler blamed on the Communists

For the Gulf of toncan? That got Lynn and Johnson to wage war in Vietnam

Or the Iraq War justified by knowingly false intelligence that's what I'm Hussein had weapons of mass destruction.

Since 2002 at least a dozen big insiders have worn rear against a large forthcoming false flag That would make 911 look like a fender bender.

In the seventies there was a lie that the Russians had killer satellites it was a lie they wanted peaceful cooperation with the US.

The Gulf War was created so that people could dump old weapons and make new ones.

Werner von Braun knew that we would come up with different fake enemies as excuses to build more space weapons like terrorists and crazies from third world countries and asteroids and finally the final card extraterrestrials.

program about making people think that certain things were alien encounters intentionally set up to look that way. They brought in people with physical deformities to look like aliens etc.

The military has made many arvs that look like UFOs only an expert could tell the difference. They're being captured dugway and other places subterranean bases paid for by tax dollars.

They've also made programmed life forms that look like real etc. They're in New Mexico Australia etc.

War is very profitable and brings a lot of control
There are sociopaths willing to kill billions to do this.
Space base weapons are tested and ready to fire

He calls for research on energy without patents which is open source and where the labs are 24/7 live streamed where we can cooperate. The less funding the less risky.
There needs to be mass public relation.

[Steven Greer expert testimonials video site](https://siriusdisclosure.com/evidence-docs/witness-testimony/)
<https://siriusdisclosure.com/evidence-docs/witness-testimony/>

THE MOON

LDS Moon Inhabitation Quotes

“Inhabitants of the Moon are more of a uniform size than the inhabitants of the Earth, being about 6 feet in height. They dress very much like the Quaker Style & are quite general in Style, or the one fashion of dress. They live to be very old; comeing [sic] generally, near a thousand years.’ This is the description of them as given by Joseph the Seer, and he could ‘See’ whatever he asked the Father in the name of Jesus to see.” (Prophet Joseph Smith, Jr., in Journal of O.B. Huntington, Book 14, p. 166)

“Who can tell us of the inhabitants of this little planet that shines of an evening, called the moon?... When you inquire

about the inhabitants of that sphere you find that the most learned are as ignorant in regard to them as the ignorant of their fellows. So it is in regard to the inhabitants of the sun. Do you think it is inhabited? I rather think it is. Do you think there is any life there? No question of it; it was not made in vain.”
(Prophet Brigham Young, Journal of Discourses, v. 13, p. 271)

Original Apollo 11 Moon Landing Legitimacy

The verdict is out on this for me but here are some evidences both ways for the initial moon landing.

Hoax evidences:

In Bill Clinton's autobiography he talks about meeting a carpenter who denied the moon landing and said I don't believe anything the television people say then after serving as President Clinton said that Carpenter may have been ahead of his time.

The 2001 Fox television documentary, "Conspiracy Theory: Did We Land on the Moon?", is still available for streaming on Netflix, where it is classified with "controversial" and "provocative" tags. Additionally, the documentary can be found on YouTube and other video streaming sites.

LANDING

I remember when the ability of robots to balance a pogostick

was first developed. This technology is very similar to that needed to land the Lunar Module on the moon, and we didn't have it until much later. Also, the Lunar Module only had 74KB ROM and 4KB RAM available, and this isn't enough to run a program to do this. Balancing a rocket on a gimbal motor has only been done by SpaceX, and it's a very difficult trick.

rebuttal: cpu was limited, Armstrong had to manually land last 100ft since cpu malfunctioned. He was commander not because smartest but coolest under pressure.

CRATER:

Also, the landing craft would've created a sizeable crater upon landing, and none was visible. Neil Armstrong's shoe-print created a bigger impression. Watching SpaceX landings gives you an approximate view of how much of a crater would've been created.

Rebuttal: SpaceX has more powerful. And less moon gravity means less resistance when landing so less crater, 1/6 as strong gravity on moon. Less acceleration so less slowing, no powerful engine require. And the engine wasn't gimbaled. Even if it was gimbaled rocket engines go far back.

Lunar excursion module was lightweight, not need powerful rocket engine, unlike landing SpaceX which is heavy and coming down supersonic speed and fighting 6x the gravity.

....

Next is the Command Module's material and thickness. From Perplexity AI:

"The Apollo Command Module's inner pressure shell was made of aluminum honeycomb sandwiched between aluminum alloy sheets. The thickness of this structure varied from 0.25 inches (0.64 cm) at the forward access tunnel to 1.5 inches (3.8 cm) at the base."

Rebuttal: thinness not a problem as internal air pressure was reduced. they had almost pure oxygen so atmospheric pressure inside would be 1/3 of on the earth like 5psi rather than 15psi so not as strong of a shell needed. And the honeycomb structure is very strong.

...

One of my friends reported, "I've been to NASA's Huston Command Center, and have seen the capsule for myself. We were told that its walls were 3-inch hollow-core aluminum. Even if this were true, the radiation could've killed the astronauts when passing through the Van Allen Radiation Belts. And the charged particle exposure could've fried their electronics. When I worked at Moxtek, we discovered that our radiation shielding in an 1/8th inch thick aluminum housing for an X-ray tube let 98% of the radiation pass straight through it."

aka effected by Van Allen radiation belt?

Resposen: international Space Station, they are up there 6mo at a time, they are beneat the Van Allen belts around 250mi high shielded from much of the radiation by earths magnetic field but the astronauts weren't gone long about 8 days in space, that's not long enough to be hurt by the radiation.

Finally, the pictures and lighting produced are way to good

The Astronauts had these strapped to their chest and could adjust them or even look through the viewfinders. Their amazing studio-quality images are a dead giveaway.

Rebuttal: yes they only had film camera then, they used Nicons, great film cameras. Those watching it on TV it was grainy, not photo quality resolution.

Some of the pictures were good quality being done by Nikon cameras, whether they were strapped to the chest wouldn't make a difference, Nikon would give good resolution.

This shows both the complexity of the automation necessary to land with a bottom rocket, and it shows the thrust needed to land safely. Previous to the moon landing, engineers worried that the Lunar Module might sink 30 feet deep into the soft dust on the moon. However, the greater danger was that a landing crater might be so big that it could cause one or more landing legs to sink into it, causing the craft to fall over. This would've damaged it and prevented it from taking off.

Check out the video:

<https://www.facebook.com/share/v/19ySF1t4wD/>

Good thing the Starhopper had a cement pad, or the crater it might have made in the dirt could've created a crater that might have made it fall over too.

Rebuttal: Yes they were concerned until they got more data about the depth of lunar regolith, but they did alot of surveying, pictures up until the point of impact before the mission, gathering data on where best to land, soil depth, etc. They knew they wouldn't sink it wasn't that deep. They had unmanned rockets go there before and fall onto the moon and take images

until impact.

And less gravity on the moon means lesser impact.

Rebuttal: The complexity of automation to land with a bottom rocket? Not a big problem. Apollo 13 when it came back they lost their navigation they used a sextant to aim their way back to earth. Apollo 11 (the first manned moon landing) they had radar giving them their distance and speed as they approached the moon, simple radar can do that. Radar navigation was great at the time. Radar was being perfected since WWII era, the early 40s.

Neil Armstrong's space suit had a zipper. It could not have been a pressurized suit.

Rebuttal: zipper suits can be pressurized. One example of how it could work is that on the inside you could have two flaps going over it, the suit pressure would keep those tight against the zipper.

And the suits weren't at 15psi (atmospheric pressure), theirs were probably more like 5psi; they were low pressure to allow joint mobility, but still they were awkward.

Akylab was a 3 month period in the 70's which used 5psi, which is standard.

They are oxygen enriched (more than 21% oxygen).

Hoax Claim: If that suit had been pressurized, he could not have gotten through the door of the spacecraft.

Rebuttal: They would have made it the right side and would have practiced.

Hoax claim: His boots that have been on display probably ever since that time have a different pattern than the first lunar footprint photograph.

Rebuttal: Was it Buzz Aldrins footprint instead that was the first photographed? Both Armstrong and Aldrin walked on the moon, maybe they had different bootprints. Whose were the first photographed? (But you would think the boots would have the same design).

Also the soil of the moon was electrostatically charged, gray lunar dust would stick to the outside of their space suits which is gritty and abrasive like glass; the presense of this stuff is credence they landed on the moon. The ions and the solar wind were charging the dust particles.

Claim:

Having grown up around Southern California beaches, I understand that there are three kinds of footprints in the sand. Where the sand is dry, you just get dents. Where the sand is too wet, the prints are too soggy to hold their form. You have to have just the right combination of sand and moisture to get the kind of footprint that they got for that picture. That's problematic if there's no water on the moon.

Rebuttal: It's not beach sand, its finer and electrostatically charged. It's true there's no water. No wind to erase or change them overtime. Gravity is 1/6th so gravity won't pull down the sides of the prints.

STARS

If you go outside on a clear night, far from city lights and smog, the stars are everywhere. The moon, with no atmosphere, no clouds, no city lights, and nothing else to prevent us from seeing everything out there, has a blacked out sky. Probably, if it had not been blacked out, some people could have triangulated to know where the movie was filmed.

Response: When on moon looking up at sky there's no blue as there's no oxygen no atmosphere to give the air the color; you just see black. The light of the sun washes out the light of the stars. No color to the sky due to no atmosphere. In a spaceship it would look black outside without being able to see many stars, the sun washes out all starlight. On earth we don't see stars during the day time, they are washed out by sunlight. They were on the sunlit day side of the moon which is 2 weeks long - it was daytime. If they were on the farside of the moon they would see a black firmament with stars.

They are going toward the near side of the moon, the sun lit side, so they wouldn't get photos with stars in the back on the way there either. All they see unless they are in the shadow of the moon will be washed out so far as the stars are concerned.

Movie issues. The moon scenes are very similar to Stanley Kubrick's moon scenes in 2001 A Space Odyssey. Everything

points to him being the director of both. However, by current standards, the moon landing now looks hokey.

Response: Kubrick's Space Odyssey movie came out in 1968 before the lunar landing, but we had photos and surveys of the lunar surface before landing people on it, we knew what the surface looked like.

--

The moon scenes depict shadows coming from more than one light source at the same time.

Response: don't know, haven't observed that. Does the footage actually show that? That would be questionable.

The moon goes around the earth in 30 days and turns as it goes, that rotation on its axis and revolution around the earth might give a changing angle from the sun. The moons angle of looking at the sun is changing, it could give some different angles.

--

8. The spacecraft that was on the moon looks like it's held together with duct-tape. It looks like they used cardboard and other elements that have more of a movie prop vibe than being an actual multimillion dollar piece of equipment. It's like the old version of Lost in Space.

Rebuttal: The photos of the craft look spiffy. It didn't have to be streamlined, there's no atmosphere, it doesn't have to be really strong, it can be boxy, it's in a different atmosphere, it's made the meet environmental conditions it was in. When it left earth it was shielded in the fuselage of the Saturn 5 rocket, the LEM (landing excursion module) was in the rocket above the 3rd

stage behind the command module, protected. It landed on the moon and didn't return to earth; it took them back off the moon and rendezvoused with a command module and the LEM went back and crashed on the moon, activating the seismometer they put there which gave some data on the moon's interior.

9. There have been many reports of things that don't belong in those pictures, such as a sleeping dog, a prop rock with the letter showing, I think a Coke bottle, things like that.

Rebuttal: perhaps the astronauts took souvenirs, on subsequent landings they took golf clubs, which by the way would be hard to do special effects on the golf ball flying further and higher in less gravity.

Why no return? NASA abandoned all future moon trips as soon as the Soviets figured out how to track our ships all the way there.

Response: No, it costs money, and what's the point, and so what if they could track us, they can't shoot us down even from earth. 7 attempts and 6 successes at landing on the moon, why go back further, we aren't colonizing it.

5 more moon landings occurred after Apollo 11, 6 total, 12 have walked on the moon. 1972 is the last time we went, we proved our point, congress didn't want to spend more money for landings, we got all the samples we needed, what's the point of more landings.

10. They show gravitational inconsistencies where an astronaut might be lifted by a wire, but something else not on a wire has gravity.

Response: yes could be a wire, but the movies on wire looked fake, this looked natural, in $1/6$ th gravity.

Good special effects for SciFi floating around they aren't on wires, they are weightless, for example they have planes they drop down and you get weightless a while (called parabolic flights), you can pay for this, you float around in the cabin about 30 seconds, like going down on a roller coaster in freefall; this training for astronauts was going on 1959

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Reduced-gravity_aircraft, and the landing Apollo 11 was 1969. They trained with wires on a mock lunar surface, the wires supported $5/6$ of their weight, as the suits are heavy. It wouldn't look natural to film with the wires. Using film from a parabolic flight, how would they do it? Today we have special effects with electronics, back then they only had film, no CGI.

11. There were too common recording speeds back in those days. It turns out, perhaps coincidentally, or perhaps, not, if you record it at one speed and play it at the other, it looks like our moon footage.

Response: you can record at a higher speed and slow it down for slow motion. Record at higher speed and play it back a fewer frames per second motion is slowed, but they did an experiment of hammer and feather falling at same rate which

must be done in a vacuum so no air slowing the feather. If it was on earth in a vacuum they would need to also slow the fall to $1/6$, they could have staged it, but it could have the same effect actually on the moon.

12. If we go by the story that the moon has $1/5$ the gravity of the Earth, then Armstrong should've been able to jump five times as high. In one-fifth gravity, they would have a way better show letting Armstrong bounce from hill to hill.

Response: it's $1/6$. It's not 6x as high as the suits are very heavy, and you don't have much mobility to crouch and jump up. And it's too dangerous to do that on the moon, if you fall too hard you could break a seal or something on the suit.

On the heavy weight of the space suit: "The Apollo suit, including the life support backpack, weighed about 180 pounds. The Shuttle suit, including the life support system, weighs about 310 pounds. The suit itself weighs about 110 pounds. If an astronaut weighing 175 pounds wears the complete suit, the total weight is then about 485 pounds ($310 + 175 = 485$)."

(https://sma.nasa.gov/SignificantIncidentsEVA2018/assets/space_suit_evolution.pdf)

13. The flag waves. No wind on moon.

Response: it's a foil flag not a cloth flag, it had deliberate wrinkles in it to simulate being in the wind. It didn't actually wave it just had the shape of a wave.

15. Imagine how much fuel it would take to send a moon buggy up there.

Response: the craft is light, fragile, left behind, no air filled rubber tires, battery powered since no air on moon to use an internal combustion engine, it was light and likely folded to fit in the rocket. They didn't have carbon fiber then but they probably had aluminum lithium etc for a lightweight metal construction.

16. Imagine what cell phone technology on earth would've been like if in the 60s, Richard Nixon could really pick up his phone in the White House and talk to the astronauts on earth. aka Nixon wouldn't have been able to phone and call the astronauts.

Response: Did Nixon talk to them while they were in quarantine after returning? They were talking on earth, on corded phones. They were in a ship quarantined for about a week with a regular phone talking to Nixon also on a regular phone.

17. The astronauts would have been cooked both ways while

coming and going through the thermosphere. Their charcoal remains would also have to pass through the Vanallen radiation belt on the way up and again on the way back.

Respose: No, the thermosphere is very hot but hot means the atoms of the atmosphere way out there are moving very fast, but there are so few of them that if you were there (the average velocity of the moving particles is the temperature) it's almost a vacuum since there are so few particles, so few atoms hitting you the heat would be negligible.

(add to van allan stuff:)

The Van Allan Radiation belts, due to low density of particles, you wouldn't get cooked going through them. We have satellites taken 23,000 miles above the earth, through the VABelts to get there and their electronics don't get fried. There's radiation but the density of the ionizing particles is low.

19. Read about Laika (the Russian Dog), the first living creature to orbit Earth. The Soviets pretended it orbited the planet alive several days. However, it was cooked in the thermosphere a few minutes after launch.

Respose: it was in low earth orbit, don't know the altitude maybe 100 miles up so in the thermosphere, but the thermosphere isn't hot as it is so rarified (not dense). Thermosphere is just below exosphere which is basically a vacuum, better than any vacuum we can produce on earth.

They let the dog run out of air and die. Later the US orbitted

Ham the Chimpanzee and we brought him back. neither were cooked.

20. They lied because we were in a space race with them. JFK did not publicly call them out for the lie. Instead, he played along and said we would send a MAN to the moon and bring him back ALIVE!

Rebuttal: There were 7 attempts to land on the moon, all but Apolo 13 sucessful they had to turn back.

If it was fake how keep that secret, so many were involved, especially now with whistleblower protections. We have 12 astronauts that walked on the moon.

Hoax claim rebuttals:

1. No stars. But it could have been filmed at daytime where stars aren't visible.

However some say they showed a night sky, it wasn't light, it was black. In contrast to that black sky, there should've been stars. But there weren't. The whole trip there and back, could be quite an amazing bunch of pictures of stars but it wasn't, it was just black sky.

2. Wavy flag, but no wind in space. But the flag was tin foil, and could have appeared rippled due to its shape

3. Low tech. But flying doesn't require super high tech.

Dropped hammer and feather falling at same rate. But we know how to create a vacuum. We have rooms like that here. Furthermore, a lot of NASA stuff is filmed under water.

Evidences of Legitimacy:

The coverup would require many people.

Conspiracy expert Joel Skousen has studied the topic and concludes that it was legitimate.

Some people question the reality of the Apollo 11 landing based on the interview with the astronauts after the fact and how they don't look excited like they just got back from the Moon. But what if they are in shock about the ET life forms and crafts and structures they saw there and disheartened by the government's insistence on them not talking (lying) about it.

Some say the landing was real but the flag planting was staged beforehand and inserted into the delayed streaming footage the public saw. The reason for this has been suggested to be that since they didn't know how the astronauts would be received by possible ETs and their bases which had been seen they wanted to get this footage regardless.

Rodney Cliff on the Moon Landings and Alien Base on Moon

Yes, the Apollo missions did happen. Ingo Swann in his book, *Penetration* said he remote viewed the Alien Base on the far side of the Moon that Apollo 11 Command Module astronaut Collins saw as he was orbiting overhead. Swann also quoted from Maurice Chatelain's book, *Our Ancestors Came from outer Space*, who was the engineer that created all of NASA's electronics, that UFOs followed all our Apollo Missions to the Moon and watched the astronauts land on their moon. And Ken Johnson, head of NASA's photo lab testified on Coast to Coast AM that he saw the film taken by Collins of the Alien Base on the far side of the Moon, and that Apollo 17 on its last orbit around the Moon reported that the Alien Base lit up with bright lights and by radio told Apollo 17 astronauts, "You people of Earth are NOT welcome here on the Moon. So go home and NEVER come back!" Right after Apollo 17 returned to Earth, NASA let about 36000 employees go, and we have not set astronauts back to the Moon. Why? Because it is already taken, and is inhabited.

Add greer unacknowledged parts on moon copied here

MORE PARANORMAL STUDIES

How to recognize UFO Crafts by Rodney cluff

now that our military is building antigravity craft, it makes it much more difficult. Because before that, if a craft changed directions immediately, that would prove its antigravity. But now the deep black projects have successfully build anti gravity craft, it makes it more difficult to determine. But still they haven't been able to make the seamless.

I'm sure back then it was extraterrestrial or inner terrestrial, because the hollow earth people and the Lemurians under Mount Shasta have flying saucer type craft.

I've read accounts of flying saucers having rotating lights.

The craft being quiet is one sign.

Antigravity Craft by Rodney Cliff

Question

So we can make antigravity craft now? What's the tech?
Nuclear? Who reported this?

Answer

Yes. Dr. Steven Greer said in his book Unacknowledged that antigravity was discovered in 1954. I pretty sure Howard Menger built the first flying saucer for the government and participating industry. He test flew it for them. They promised him \$1500 a month for life, and the checks stopped coming after one year. He went back to Colorado Springs where he helped them build it from what he had learned from Venusian flying saucers and the place was an empty field. Thomas Townsend Brown also developed the technology and took out US patents. Horace C. Dudley also had some of the technology with his patents. I write about in my book.

Antigravity was also developed by Robert R. Searl of the UK, and was in a race to make it to the moon before the Americans, when he was poisoned and while he was in the hospital, his craft was sold for scrap.

There are several eye witness testimonies of people seeing the reverse engineered flying saucers built by our military in deep black unacknowledged underground projects. Watch Dr. Greer's video on Amazon Prime, The Lost Century. Dr. Greer says we never needed the Interstate Highway system. We had discovered flying saucer technology and if it had been let out of the deep black unacknowledged projects we could all have had flying saucers since the 1950's. Pres. Bush's father Vannevar Bush was head of the secrecy. The tech was developed by Lockheed Martin Skunk works headed by Ben Rich who said we now have the technology to take ET home.

UFO technology is based on the ether of space, which orthodox science claims does not exist, citing the Michaelson Morely interferometer experiment. But as Dr. James DeMeo says, Dayton Miller proved conclusively over 25 years of interferometer experiments that the ether of space does exist.

In my book, in my paper on The Cause, Origin and Control of Gravity, I describe how gravity is an ether flow into the nucleus of all atoms as the nucleus concentrates the ether down into spinning gyroscopic particles that then become the magnetic flux of the atom. As the nucleus creates these gyroscopic particles it creates a vacuum in the ether in the nucleus of the atom causing ether to rush into fill that vacuum. As the ether rushes into the fill the vacuum in the nucleus caused by the creation of gyroscopic particles the ether exerts a pressure on all other particles, thus keeping electrons orbiting the atom, and the gyroscopic particles circulating in the magnetic field. Many of these spinning gyroscopic particles are knocked out of the magnetic field of the atom by loose flying objects such as electrons, protons and neutrons. As they are knocked out of the magnetic field, they fly through space as electromagnetic

radiation. So gravity flows into the atom as etheric gas, where it is transformed into the magnetic flux of the atom, then loose flying objects knock some of the gyrsopic particles out of the magnetic field as electromagnetic radiation.

What Townsend Brown discovered was an electrostatic field can redirect the ether flow in the direction of the positive charge. In an atom, the nucleus is positive and electrons are negative, and since the ether flow into the positive nucleus if from all directions to the center, there is no resultant push of the atom by the ether. But in a two plate capacitor, some of the protons are put on one plate with the electrons on the other plate, so then the ether flows from the negative to the positive and will push the capacitor in the direction of the positive plate.

So this is how flying saucers work. With a big electro static generator, a positive is placed on separately charged plates of the craft and the negative on oppositely positioned plates, and the ether pushes the craft in the direction of the positively charged plate. Additionally, the positively charged plate charges the surrounding air with a positive charge, which repels the air, and so the craft flies in a vacuum. Flying saucers are continually seen to enter the ocean and as it enters, the water is repelled by the craft and so the craft flies in a vacuum under water also.

Flying saucer technology is a highly guarded secret by our government military deep black unacknowledged projects that they have knocked alien craft out of the air and attempted to back engineer their technology so as to be able to better fight them.

After I developed my theory of gravity to explain how hollow earth inhabitants have their feet firmly planted on the inner

surface of Our Hollow Earth, I discovered that Isaac Newton had proposed the same idea that gravity is an ether flow caused by the condensation of the ether in the nucleus of all atoms causing the ether of space to accelerate into the nucleus of all atoms which caused the pressure force we call gravity.

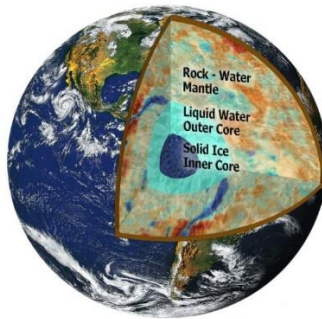
Issac Newton believed the ether of space exists, and that gravity is a push from space, not a pull by the earth. In my gravity paper, I was given two experiments that prove that gravity is not a force of attraction.

Similarities and Differences in Hollow Earth Theory and Universal Model Science

Universal Model Science appears to be much more academic in nature than Hollow Earth science. I think most of the appeal of Hollow Earth is in its religious and historical appeals rather than scientific, though several have of course attempted to explain scientific theories in support of hollow earth.

Universal Model demonstrates unequivocally, from the scientists themselves, that the earth does in fact not have magma reservoirs deep in its interior. This being factually presented, there may be further possibility for scientific consideration of hollow earth. I note that the author of Universal Model (Dean Sessions) does not see scientific grounds for hollow earth to be a possibility.

Universal Model is famous for advocating the Hydroplanet Model, which is summarized by this image:



(The Hydroplanet Earth - Universal Model)

Similar:

- young earth, no evolution
- no magma interior of earth (only local lava creation)
- most water for the flood of Noah came from within the earth
- surprisingly light densities of planets moons and asteroids (UM would say they are or were filled with water, which ejected. HE would say they were made hollow, and have life in them beyond microbes.)
- A comet triggered the flood and will trigger last days events

Different:

- HE says no mountains before flood and shallow waters with mud fossilization, UM says 5mi high flood waters with hypretherm fossilization.
- UM lava is from tidal friction; HE lava suggests that too, but also suggests lava creation from interaction of water seeping deep into earth (from tidal forces on the earth) and contacting metals which trigger an immediate reaction, driving materials to the surface.
- HE allows for black holes (on some level, not singularities, but

of being dark prison planets where beings sent there cannot get out.)

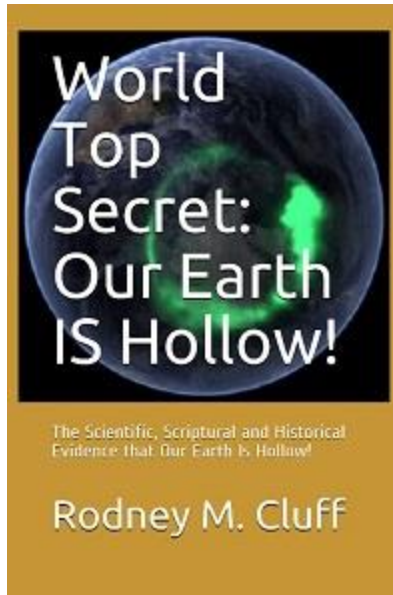
-I don't think HE is onto relativity being a pseudoscience.

[Kent Blackhurst LDS Video on UFOs, plays key interviews](#)

<https://youtu.be/zM9XRpeW2Ao?si=quJ7wkmKfwru6wzp>

[Introduction to Rodney Cluff, LDS Hollow Earth Researcher](#)





The many insights from brother Cluff in this volume are shared with permission and stem from extensive conversation I’ve had with him.

A hollow earth is a far out idea, but lets at least hear it out. Its also noteworthy that there are various versions of these theories, some simply suggesting large caverns at the poles, others going much further.

Rodney M. Cluff is a latter-day saint author who writes about the hollow earth theory. OurHollowEarth.com is his website. He has published a sizable book with much more resources than can be found on the website. A link to purchase the book can be found on the website. The book is titled “World Top Secret: Our Earth

Is Hollow! The Scientific, Scriptural and Historical Evidence that Our Earth is Hollow!”

People inhabiting other planets of the solar system, all of these being those referred to in Christ saving the worlds? (Christ symbolically represented by the sun, and those of the planets orbiting him as their source of salvation)

Scripture of water going back into the north?

Scripture of learning of things beneath the earth (D&C)

see also book “The Smokey God” (read that book free here:

<https://www.ourhollowearth.com/SGContents.htm>).

There was a lecture by Cluff but I can’t find it these days, let me know if you can. His book for sale is at this link:

https://www.amazon.com/gp/product/B087SGXL6J/ref=ox_sc_act_title_1?smid=ATVPDKIKX0DER&psc=1

This essay by Cluff lays out much of the hollow earth theory.

Cluff also has a very interesting timeline at his website, which is contained in this larger essay “History & Destiny of Israel”: this is found via a link at his main page:

https://www.ourhollowearth.com/Israel.htm#My_estimates_for_the_last_days_time_line_is_therefore:

His idea of Eden being under the earth would perhaps highlight the concept of Adam and Eve being “birthed” into mortality therefrom, but this idea is controversial as it likely conflicts the teaching of Eden being in present day Missouri.

Editing [these Recent Cluff texts](#)

Byrd's secret diary is fake. It was probably written by Raymond Bernard. Hollow Earth researcher, Dennis Crenshaw noticed it

has some verbiage in it from *Lost Horizon*, a novel about ShangriLa by James Hilton. The actual story of Admiral Byrd is in John B. Leith's book. Some of the confusion also came from F. Amadeo Giannini's book, *Worlds Beyond the Poles*. For example, Byrd's flight beyond the north pole into the hollow earth for the first time was in 1927, not 1947. 1947 is when he flew through the South Polar Opening for the 2nd time in Operation High Jump.

John B. Leith describes how the German's learned about the hollow earth, and finally made contact with them during World War II and asked for assylum. The Nazis did not get help from the Hollow Earth people. They would not let them immigrate with the rest of the German people. The Hollow Earth people are 100% peaceful, but are capable of defending themselves, and have actually kept outer earthers from having a nuclear war after the atomic bombs were dropped on Japan. The reason is this is their earth also, and don't want it blown up with nuclear weapons. Also, because the US and Russia and China have their missiles pointed at each other over the polar opening, so some of them would go inside the earth through the north polar opening and explode there in an actual nuclear war. The Nazis lost the war because the bankers turned on them when they attacked Russia were about to destroy their pet communist nation.

I have two sources that show the Germans immigrated to the hollow earth as refugees from World War II. One is John B. Leith's book. The other is Karl Unger's letter he sent back to his friend in the U.S. after arriving in the hollow earth in his Submarine the U-209.

Have you read John B. Leith's book that I sent you? Genesis of the Space Race. John was an intelligence officer for the US military and had access to top secret files in the National Archives. In his investigation into where hundreds of thousands of German refugees from World War II went at the end of the war, he discovered that our Earth is hollow and that they went there. The Germans had learned our Earth is hollow and that relatives of their ancestors (The Ten Tribes of Israel) had migrated there hundreds of years ago. The Norwegians called them "The Chosen Ones." The history of how the Getmans learned about the Hollow Earth was about a group of German families that were hired by the Portugese to go to the headwaters of the Amazon to set up a fort to protect Brazil from the Spanish. They were attacked by head hunting Indians and got penned up in a cavern. Trying to find another way out, they sent an exploring party. They were gone a long time, but when they came back they told the German settlers that they had found a way out, but it was to the hollow earth. They discovered the earth was hollow and inhabited by their relatives. Later when they were successful in communicating with their relatives back in Germany, they told them that they had discovered the earth is hollow and their relatives live there in paradise conditions. So I believe that when Karl Unger made it to Our Hollow Earth in the U-boat at the end of the war, that he was able to send a letter back through that German colony in the Amazon headwaters, where most of the German refugees to the hollow earth went at the end of the war.

I do know that NASA scrubs flying saucers off their satellite images. Dr. Steven Greer has one expert witness testimony, which you can watch on his website. She was a NASA

contractor, and happened to be in a room where technicians were preparing photos of earth from space to publication, and the technician point out to her a flying saucer in the image. She asked what he does in such instances. He told her it was instructed to paint brush the flying saucer out. She asked him how he knew it was a flying saucer. He said emulsion errors don't cast shadows on the ground that the craft was. Watch the video testimony, and you will know there is a cover-up going on. These guys risk their lives to tell us what they know.

.....

Steven Greer expert testimony site is:

<https://siriusdisclosure.com/evidence-docs/witness-testimony/>

....

Most of the photos of other hollow earth publishers like Childress, don't have actual photos of the polar opening. I am aware of only very few images that show indications of the polar openings. One is the September 16, 2012 of a hole in the icepack in the Arctic.

https://www.ourhollowearth.com/NASALowIceImagefor9-16-201220arctic2_inline-popup.jpg, Another of the year before,

<https://www.ourhollowearth.com/AdvancedMicrowaveScanningRadiometerOnNasa'sAquaSatellite2-25-2011.jpg>, this Aurora

Australis showing where the radiation is coming of the earth:

https://www.ourhollowearth.com/aurora_img_2005254.jpg, and

this one from the Naval Observatory of October 25, 2015:

<https://www.ourhollowearth.com/ArcticIceShowsLocationofPolarOpening10-25-2015.jpg>

The hole at the pole in the 2011 image is a hole in the imagery

because satellite paths taking the imagery don't take imagery up to the pole, they say. I haven't found any explanation for the hole in the icepack of the 2012 image. I would say the hole in the ice is the polar opening. This hole in the ice pack also appears in the same place in the 2011 image and the 2015 image. It seems to be a permanent feature.

....

We met Contactee Howard Menger at the 1990 UFO Conference in Phoenix. We bought his book, *The High Bridge Incident, The Story Behind The Story*. He was contacted by the people of Venus in his youth and helped them all his life. One time he asked them to take him to the Moon. This was years before the Apollo astronauts went to the moon Howard was taken to the Alien base on the far side of the Moon, where he he met people from all the planets in our solar system.

So all the planets, Moons, asteroids, even the Sun is hollow and all are inhabited by people like us, sons and daughters of God, So yes spacecraft visit earth from all the planets, and even other solar systems. The tall whites in the Nevada desert are from Arcturus. They like the desert because their home planet is hot.

Howard was persecuted, but he helped the secret government build a working flying saucer that he test flew. They offered him \$1500 a month for the rest of his life. After a year tge checks stopped coming. He went back to the lab in Colorado Springs and it now was an empty field. The project had gone into the deep black underground unacknowledged projects

together with his check.

I give more credence to the things Leith (Genesis for the Space Race) says that are based on documented evidence like Byrds records he had access to in the National Archives that are kept secret from the public but are accessible to an intelligence officer.

I received the manuscript of his book in 2008. It was sent to me by a friend of Dianne Robins. I didn't know it was copyrighted until I scanned it and put half of it up my website. I was contacted by Leith's son who told me to take down. It wasn't until his father died that the book was published on Amazon. I took down as he asked me, and did a search of the copyright office and I did find it, and I put that information on the cover page.

Dianne Robbins is author of several books she claims is channeled from a person in the hollow earth.

She also put me in contact with Joe Watson of Takeetna, Alaska who gave me a copy of Karl Unger's letter that Ret. Col. Billie Woodard had given him years before. This was before I met Billie Woodard.

I noticed that Dr. Frank Stranges also believed in a pre-Adamite civilization. He says the word "replenish" in the command of God to Adam mean that the pre-Adamite civilization existed and was destroyed, and so now with the placement of Adam and Eve on the earth, the earth now needed to be "replenished." I would need to have more proof to believe that a pre-Adamite civilization existed on earth. I don't think that idea can be reconciled with the creation accounts in Genesis, The Book of Moses, and the Book of Abraham. It

would seem that God would have told us in the Creation Accounts if such a civilization had existed before Adam but then was destroyed before Adam and Eve were placed on the planet. I think that people that believe in a pre-Adamite civilization are trying too hard to incorporate millions of years of the evolution theory into Biblical history.

As I recall, Howard Menger in his book also believed the Lemurian and Atlantian civilizations were pre-Adamite civilizations and claim they were destroyed in an atomic holocaust. Yet, they can find no ruins of the Atlantean civilization, which makes me believe that it was actually Enoch's City of Zion which was taken to heaven before Noah's flood.

Also, the records from India, claim that there was a civilization that had atomic energy and flying saucers, and they give incredible ages for their existence here on Earth. The main stream archeologists can't even get it straight when the Exodus from Egypt happened which causes many of them to not even believe that event happened. Yet if the Exodus didn't happen, we would not even have our Bible that was revealed to Moses.

Just like today, I think that ancient peoples exaggerated ages of their histories. Like Plato, he put the sinking of Atlantis before Adam.

I believe the only real histories we can believe are the Standard Works of the church. Even the Bible's chronology is construed differently by Latter-day Saints. Perhaps it will all be clarified when the Brass Plates translation happens, which is the original Bible.

Even the prophet can't agree that the days of creation are 1,000 earth years each. He calls them "times."

I find a lot of these contactees also say they receive telepathic messages from the people of other worlds, like Laurence Foreman. He would get these urges to go camping in this certain place where no one else were camping. Then the next day Bill, the flying saucer captain comes to his camp to visit. Then the story of Contactee Reinhold Schmidt, after his first meeting with the saucer people, he is driving on the highway in Nebraska and his engine stops running. He coasts to a stop and looks to his right and just past the fence is the spacecraft of those he first met. He goes aboard and asks the captain how he was able to find him. He was told that they can monitor our thoughts and triangulate exactly where you are.

Bill told Larry Foreman that they can monitor our thoughts and communicate with our thoughts as far away as the Moon.

Thomas Townsend Brown got a patent on an ether wave communication device. Henry Moray invented a device that could hear one side of a conversation. It doesn't matter if you are righteous or wicked, if you have such a device, it works better than our cell phones. Bill the saucerman called his wife on an ether wave phone and let Larry Foreman talk to her.

Foo fighters are ufos seen in and around aircraft fighting the

Germans in World War II.

I think the foo fighters were like ufo drone like balls of light that would follow our bombers and were small enough to come right into the airplanes.

The roundwing plane was what Leith called the the flying saucer craft Caldwell was trying to invent. The Venusians helped both the Germans and the Americans with the craft's engine, but would not let them use the craft in the war effort. Read about Brown in my book near the end in the chapter called The Discovery of Flying Saucer and Gravity Control. Look it up in the Contents.

As to your question, Are they trying not to be detected. No, they are trying to help us without us killing them and shooting their craft down. Our military has shot down many of them

And as for Etidorpha, it is the history of freemason, William Morgan, and gives us important information on what is deep inside the earth, that it is not full of molten lava, that the central sphere of gravity is in the shell of the planet, that the shell of the planet is 800 miles thick, that our earth was first a spirit world bubble upon which accumulated space dust, rocks and metals, many of which react spontaneously with water in the presence of air to create lava. That throughout the shell of the earth people do live, as well as edible plants, that pressure does not continue to increase to create temperatures that melt rock, that caverns get bigger with depth, that there exist gigantic lakes within the shell of the planet. Direct observation of what

is down there is better science than armchair theorists who have never been there.

I don't know why John Uri Lloyd named the book Etidorpha, Aphrodite spelled backward.

I have a friend who is pretty sure he knows where the ETIDORPHA cavern entrance is. He has been saving his money to buy the property. Some explorer needs to go check it out to see if William Morgan is telling the truth.

Over 50% of the population now believe in UFOs. When the lost ten tribes come forth, then they will become mainstream, for Christ will unite in ONE all his people.

If the flood destroyed all wickedness and all people, then where did the giants come after the flood? The flood only killed those living on the surface world.

The hollow earth people didn't let the Nazis immigrate.

I don't think Hitler made it to the hollow earth.

He immigrated to Argentina to a resort on an island in a lake, then later died in Spain.

Hitler was no more wicked than Pres. Roosevelt who hid the fact that the Japanese were attacking Hawaii and didn't let our generals know. He also gave eastern Europe to communist Russia.

Hitler was tutored by a Jesuit who helped him write his book. The international bankers have always controlled both sides of every war, so they can determine the outcome. And they profit off sales of war materials to both sides.

War materials were given by the US to the USSR after the war and they gave it to the communist chinese, while the US then cut off all aid to the free chinese, so they lost and made refuge in Taiwan.

Q

Do you think there are non human like aliens? The strange creatures with intelligence? I can get humans from other planets and androids made by humans, but strange intelligent beings like but not the same as humans with different body parts, mixtures of animal etc, it sounds strange and hearkens to evolution, that humans are just one brand of many intelligent creatures.

A

That is what some are reporting, but I don't have enough evidence to agree one way or the other. The evidence I have is that humans like us have and are visiting earth. Some live here, like those from the hollow earth, from beneath Mt Shasta, in cavern cities, and the tall whites in Range 4 of Nellis Air Force Base Nevada. Charles Hall wrote 4 books on his interactions with the tall white humans that have a base on Range 4. They have been there before Europeans came to America.

The tall white woman that Charles Hall called the teacher said she knew George Washington. Her race of people live to 800

years even here on Earth. They apparently are from the Arcturus solar system, and maintain a base way station here on Earth. They sell some of there technology to the US militaryin return for things they want from us. For example, they got out goverment to build an underground complex for them on Range 4. They are very honest, and abide by their agreements with our government, even though they are very much more technologically advanced

Since the Roswell crash, our military black unacknowledged projects have been working on back engineering the alien craft and their androids, and have been somewhat successful. The back engineered androids Dr Steven Greer calls programmed life forms. I think what they call Gray aliens are these back engineered androids created by the military black unacknowledged projects, which are a partnership between some people in the military and participating private corporate entities. These gray aliens abduct people and do things like harvest sperm and inpregnate abducted females then extract the fetuses to turn them into the programmed life forms. They also abduct children all over the world to do bioengineering on them. Ret Col Billie Woodard quit the military where he worked for 11.5 years at Area 51, when he discovered they were abducting children and doing bioengineering on them. The military took his military pension away because he would not agree to keep quiet about this. There was one abduction by an Arizonan from Heber, AZ where he saw the grays working with military humans aboard the craft. His name was Bruce Walton. There did a movie about his abduction. He says the movie makers changed some of his story.

I am thinking that some of these other weird aliens are also variations of the programmed life forms our military is creating. One of Dr Greer's expert witnesses testified that the cattle mutilations and abductions are our military black projects. In Dr Greer's 2001 Washinton DC Press Club exposition, one of the expert witnesses was the CEO of Fairchild Industries who was a friend of Werner Von Braun, first head of NASA, who told her on his death bed that after the cold war, there would be a war on terror, followed by a war on rogue nations, then a war on astrooids, followed by an invasion of Earth by aliens built by the black projects but publicized as true alens from space, with the intent of installing a New World order under the UN as a world government. Dr Greer has been trying to sabotage their plans as fake.

[Notes on an Interview with Rodney Cluff 12.30.22 \(edit and categorize\)](#)

Shared with permission

Thinner toward equator than toward pole

Gravity decreases toward the equator, not completely counterbalanced by centrifical force; because crust toward equator is thinner at equator, perhaps at least 2 miles thinner.

William morgan was chosen by free masons in 1827 to go to hollow earth in Kentucky, a hollow earth guide said the thickness of the shell is 800 miles

Near poles openings to hollow earth; admiral bird flight into south polar opening in 1947 operation high jump, flew half way through it, at the back it was 125mi in diameter.

Polar openings gradually curve into the earth

Ourhollowearth.com diagram can click on; diagram of north pole opening

Earth begins to curve in 85N 130E

The north pole is somewhat in that diameter.

Location of north polar opening based on 3 images; see new items page,

Jan 5 2019 article a sept 2012 image; a NASA estimated ice coverage for that date; in the ice pack you see a dark hole in the ice pack, in northland russia into the arctic ocean, it's the land closest to the polar opening; this hole could be the north polar opening; a hole in the ice pack, it's the 125mi diameter hole into the earth.

Advanced scanning radiometer feb 25 2011, same location, a hole in the ice pack, indicating it's a permanent enduring feature.

Hole in north pole is a hole in the imagery, not a polar opening; the polar opening is the hole in the ice pack off coastland of russia.

US naval observatory, in same article, at 85 130E there's 2 reflections that indicate

Image oct 25 or 26 2016, the ice concentration percent being lower right where the hole in the ice is in the 2 images of the ice pack of sept 12 2012 and the one from 2011

Salinity lower and surface temperature higher, indicating there's warm air coming up out of earth at that location.

2 nasa scientists describe high energy protons and electrons coming out of the earth at that location to light aroras and make van allen radiation belts; thus the inner sun is emitting high energy electrons and protons through the polar opening for the north and south aroras

Venus and our inner are terrestrial

People of venus probably migrated there before the flood

Val Thor probably was someone from this earth

Howard Menger: Young man had contact with people from venus, around 8 yrs old, went into woods, found a clearing, a flying saucer landed there, a very beautiful woman was there sitting on a rock, called him by name, said she is from Venus, asked for his help when he grows up to help people of earth, at 19 he was contacted by them again; this was in the 40s. he helped them learn our customs how we dress how to get jobs; the women of venus didn't like to wear high heels like we do; later in his life he had them take him to the moon, he met them in the countryside and was met, a saucer took them to the moon; he was taken to the dark side of the moon, they had an alien base there with many buildings some tall some domes, he met people there from all the planets in our solar system there; nasa says they've not found evidence of life on other planets, so they could be living on the interiors.

European space agency used penetrating radar to mars and bypassed phobos moon of mars mostly hollow

Mammoths living in hollow earth, deposited out at time of flood onto siberian tundra

People visiting earth from other planets, venus, jupiter, etc.

Gas planets have shells about 10 percent diameter like earth, they would be hollow too, including the sun.

Michael mosini from CA has a website called surface of the sun; studied satellite images from the sun; has images of the surface of the sun surfaceofthesun.com ; theres a movie of a sun quake on the surface of the sun, looks like when dropping a rock in a pond going all directions, caused a tsunami due to the liquid on the sun surface, as it gets out from the center you see the wave going over a surface feature like a mountain on the surface of the sun, has moving images showing canyons all across the surface of the sun; these surface images rotate at the same speed the sun is turning; glaileo saw sun spots traveling faster at equator than at poles, thought that meant it was gaseous; but surface of sun is further down, there rotates all at same rate as of surface being solid

Rodney asked him how long for a sun rotation? 27.3 days, the same as the moon exactly. By design.

Solar eclipse, moon is just the right distance to make this happen, by design.

Kolob is in the center of our galaxy as it says in abe 3 it controls all those upon which thou standest; to control all the planets it would have to be in galaxy center; its so large, largest stars are in the center of the galaxy; hieroglyphics in abe indicate theres 2 stars in the galaxy center, one oliblish the other kolob, both with a rotation rate of 1000 earth years for one of their days, this is very giant, they control all the planets. The center is a black hole planet with a gravity very intense light doesn't escape it except at the poles, radiation out of the north and south of it.

Our sun as hollow: a book on marjory holmes' visit to the sun; wrote a book in the 30s, a few angels at night too her out of her body, there was a silver cord attached to her spirit keeping her body alive while she was gone, they took her to the outer sun; it is hollow she says, they went in, and jesus and all apostles and resurrected saints are building the new jerusalem in there;

1500mi is the new jerusalem square. A pyramid not a cube. Was taken to her mansion that was on one of these terraces. Grass flowers, so much vegetation she couldn't see her closest neighbor; an ampetheatre at the top where jesus talked to them etc. resurrected saints building it now; when earth dies and is resurrected, its brought to the inside of our earth; most of our atmosphere only goes up 25mi.

*scrip says no need for sun; could be our inner sun leaveing replaced by NJ

Stars are crystals

White stone to see higher kingdoms; walls of the cel k will be like Urim thumims to see lower kingdoms

The inner sun of our earth is about 600mi in diameter, divided by day and night sides; the light in creation to light up was the inner sun; gave our inner sun same rotation speed as kolob; those gone to hollow earth say inner sun is divided by day and night sides, red/brown for night, in center a large opaque area with holes in it and bright white stars come out like stars shining at night; how big did it look from the inner surface? Take a 25" disk hold it at arms length and that would give the apparent size of the inner sun.

See ch in book on auroras.

Gravity isn't what they tell you it is, it's a push from space holding our feet onto the planet, because in the center of every atom is a mini black hole taking the ether from space (it does exist) take the protons and neutrons in the nucleus and grabs the ether as spinning balls of matter, ejects that matter; has an inner sun radiation generator producing the magnetic field of the atom; these gyroscopic particles are sent out and met; ether flows in at about 980cm/second, closer to nucleus of atom, increases to speed of light; black hole in center of atom concentrates ether down to spinning balls of atom, the magnetic field of atom is gyroscopic balls of matter; this keeps electrons in orbits around the atom, the ether flowing into the nucleus of the atom, otherwise these electrons would spin out away from the nucleus. Ether accelerating in toward nucleus keeps ... ether flowing into vacuum it exerts a pressure on us as it goes through our bodies, keeps our feet planeted on the surface; same on inner surface of the planet. Keeps their feet on the inner surface; gravity in the hollow earth inner surfaces likely less than 1/3 of our gravity, this helps them be giants; their women 8-9ft, the men 12-15ft. the trees 3x taller. Redwood forests in hollow earth on their coast also about 1000ft tall not like our 300ft tall.

800mi of crust; earth is 50% hollow, 50% not hollow. The inner sun has little mass. About 100th percent of the earth is the inner sun.

Some gravity flows into the inner sun.

They don't understand gravity, people wouldn't be floating around in hollow earth; gravity will decrease as you go down until the central sphere of gravity where you'd float in the air, toward the inner surface gravity returns

William morgan went down there, see book Edidorpa, link to it on his website; Maskoski tribe of indians found a cavern where air went in 5 days and out 1 day; big steps into it like made by giants; go way down the steps, at the center of gravity the giants had grab holds to pull themselves along as the central sphere of gravity they floated in the air, giants pounded these in the wall; approaching the inner surface the gravity returned at 1/3 force. Tall animal and plant life.

Olaf jensen the smokey god book; norwegians; speaks of those lead to the north, the chosen ones, there was a lead, took them through polar opening to inner surface of planet, about a month of sailing through the polar opening, came to inner continent and a river, big ship of hollow earth people took them in, learned their language; took them to their capital city on a mountaintop, perhaps under missouri where NJ will be built;

See “interesting emails” on his website; one lady from hollow earth used internet there and logged on, also appeared on AVOW forum, confirmed their capital city is under missouri, and is built around original garden of eden

Adam and eve driven from garden, god told them to go into cave of treasures where they were to dwell, it was dark they got lost, they wandered, and came out on the surface of the planet, they remarked that the sun that came up wasn't the same as the eden one, it burned them with UV, but hollow earth sun has soft rays which do not.

City of enoch was taken to heaven, the inner sun of this earth

Jesus told parasees where paradise was, this day you'll be with me in paradise, matt 12:44? As jonas was 3 days in belly of fish, even so will he be 3days in the heart of the earth; his spirit went to paradise, the inner sun;

medically resuscitated people talk about it, they die and the spirit exits via the head and they go in a dark tunnel and come out in the inner sun the light of it; every planet has a heaven an inner sun; god tells moes there are many heavens and many earths; every earths heaven is its inner sun

Eph 4:8-9 before christ res and went to his father he went to the lower parts of the earth, the heart of the earth, the inner sun. this before he went to his father.

Joseph smith said the righteous who depart this life aren't far from us, and are in flames of fire, and are often pained by what they see us do.

Even kolob has a heaven; abe 3 god tells abe his planet is kolob, it is nearest to the throne of god; the throne of god is in its interior sun.

Each star and planet have a heart

Variations in auroras at both poles, the radiation causing both auroras originated at the equator, that would be true if they originate at the center of the planet the inner sun.

Translated beings: year 3000 something enoch city taken buildigns and all to heaven which is the inner sun

Raymond moodys books, they speak of this city of light in the inner sun, they see it in the distance, they're told if they go in it they can't come back to life;

At begin of millen, when jesus comes to save the righteous from the solar mass ejection that will burn all the wicked, the city of enoch will reuturn; his niece saw it in a dream; people starting to float up, in the sky was a huge space ship approaching the earth it was the city of enoch, they were taken in, these flying saucers

have a protecting field around them, protecting them from the solar flares; the righteous saw the earth inhabitants, earth was hit by a solar flare it burned the surface of the planet and all the wicked with it.

Raymond palmer magazine flying saucer did much good analysis but some things wrong.

Polar openings aren't at north and south poles; 85n 130e holes in ice nasa has recorded.

Click on his diagram on the website;

Outer sun isn't enough volts to make auroras; it's the inner sun making it

Watch arora, you can see radiation going up from earth toward space, absolute proof that solar wind creating auroras isn't coming from outer sun; as the outer solar wind approachas our earth its bent around it can't even enter our earth;

Light from stars is red shifted because it has to travel through the ether of space, its one indication the ether exists; (*note or water)

Newton said gravity, he said he didn't want that idea that gravity is an attraction, he said gravity is the ether of space rushing into the nucleus of the atom being concentrated condensed in the nucleus of the atom by the ether of space; this is the same conclution rodney came to before reading newton on this; some thougt experimnts in his gravity theory writings;

Book 'the theory of everything' (*by who?)

What evidence do you have that gravity is not attraction by the earth? 2 thought experiemnts: hang a spring on a crossbar, the

rings at the top are stretched farther than the ones at the bottom; if gravity was pull by the earth, you pull, all would be further apart...? Ether flowing down hitting each ring stretches the top ones more...

Another experiment: 2 weights suspended between themselves with a rubber band, use the crossbar, hold it up to the crossbar, the bottom weight stretches, let it hang with holding the top weight, hold the bottom weight with the rubber band, let them go, measure the distance apart before letting go to after, they come together, the rubber band distance decreases, because the first weight is going through the ether, the second one isn't going through as much ether as the first one, so theres some vacuum between the two weights cuasing the two weights to come closer together while theyre falling; same with the tides, tides come up when the moon comes up, tides come up because ether rushing into the earth hits the moon before it hits the earth and causes less pressure under the moon, and the ether pushes harder on the water then due to this slight vacuum, the moon shielding the ether... keeps the moon in orbit around the earth.

Al schnider book 'newtons laws are full of flaws' saw the issue with the orthodox gravity not explaining the tides of the earth; so they fudge it and change newtons gravity formula trppling the radius rather than squaring it, they cube it in the gravity formula; the equal gravisphere distance between the earth and the moon, according to newtons formula, is way out there past the moon; equal gravisphere is location between earth and moon where rocket slows down and comes to point where starts to pick up speed as approaches the moon; scientists with fudged gravitation formula puts equal gravisphere way past the moon which would pull the moon past its orbit; he has radar record of apolo shots to

the moon showing velocity changes... they missed the moon on the first shot because they thought equagravisphere is closer to the moon than what it is, like 60k from the moon rather than 3k.

Based on moon mass being $1/81^{\text{st}}$ of earth; on moon checked it with radar, it was like 68k from the moon where rockets started accelerating from the moon.

Al schneider made mistake in his book; he did conclude that earth was hollow, but made some big errors in calculations; he thought that by newtons formula that gravity accelerates to the center of the planet, it doesn't; the greenland icehole experiment: they had an about 2mi deep hole; they saw, lowering a gravimeter, measuring the acceleration of gravity as lowering down the hole; the decrease in the acceleration of gravity decreased faster than if the center of gravity were in the earth; in a hollow planet, the center of gravity isn't in center, but in the shell of the planet.

William morgan: Inner earth guy told him that central sphere of gravity is 700 mi down from our surface in an 800mi thick shell. Morgan published the secret rites of free masons, a link to his book on rodneys site; morgan was put in debtors jail, they saved him from it, hid him in a forest, they did a look-alike in a river to forge his death; they put chemical on his skin and hair to make him look wrinkled and white haired, ... they sent him on a journey to hollow earth; cave of zoroaster where adam and eve came out after evicted where they then went north to AoA to adams home. Morgan describes in his book all the conditions inside the planet, descending down the cavern, the first ten miles were pitch black; the inner earth guide could see in the dark, and didn't need a light; 10mi down saw phosphorescent glow, which gravity there caused there; descended to a lake 150mi beneath

outer surface; a boat on edge of that lake, boat powered by antigravity; halfway across the lake he was taken to where the lake was spilling from the ocean above into this lake, it would spill over this ledge and into tunnel systems; it was the beginnings of a volcano in Italy, the eruptions would contact original space metals and dusts the earth was made out of many of which are pure metals like P S Mg, all these in presence of water spontaneously combust, that causes lava its nothing in center of the earth; water seeping into crevases into earth originally made of space metals space dust contact these P Na S Mg, in water they spontaneously combust making the vapor expanding 1700x making great cavern pressure to push the lava out to the surface; plate tectonics is a contradiction because the claim is that in the mantle the material there are plastic and can move under great pressure they say around the ring of fire in the Pacific is where most volcanic material extrudes out, but the contradiction is that in the same location of volcanic activity, at ring of fire, that's where the earthquakes occur right there where its supposed to be mostly liquid, orthodox theory earth should be more liquid there, but its not liquid lava you cant have earthquake in that; inner earth guide showed that earth expanding and contracting from tidal forces makes water go into crevases and interact with space metals down deep, earth tide causes crevases to open and contact deposits, water seeps and theres

On his website go to book of Edinorpa; Bruce Walton is a hollow earth researcher in Utah; the man "I am the man" in Edinorpa is William Morgan

Creation was 1000yr days 6 of them its clear in bk of Abe; in creation period god hadn't assigned earth its time so he was using his time for that, the 1000yr day.

Dc77 temporal existence of earth 7k yrs. (so no multiple weeks of earth history!)

Y2k was beginning of 7th thousand of earths mortal history; adam and eve back then earth was IMMORTAL before taking the fruit in eden.

Dinosaurs all over the world. In the erath too.

No mountains before the flood. Even orthodox scientists agree all mountains are young.

Comets , planetsized comets passing earth caused the folding of earths shell raising the mountains; the ruins of titicaca in the andes mntns in bolivia are ruins of an ancient civ who made stones so big we couldn't move them; they had antigravity tech before the flood, they would remove huge stones they would make cities from all over the world. Lake titicaca was part of the ocean made into a lake when the mountains raised up.

A port city when lake titicaca was part of the ocean not just a lake

Before flood earth was just rolling hills

Scrips say ocean only rose 15 cubits and covered the mountains at the time of the flood; the mntns of ararat where it came to rest, theres a volcano, it was formed after the flood, wasn't there when noahs ark grounded there.

Creation account saying mountains then is wrong; temple ceremony was put together by peoples interpretations. Joseph told Brigham he didn't finish the details and told brigham to do it.

Genesis says ocean rose 15 cubits and it was above the tallest hill, no mntns before flood

Days of temple ceremony don't jive with our 3 records of scripture of the creation story; it seems the temple ceremony wasn't done all the way but there it is today

See in his book on the celestial destiny of the earth; 3 accounts in scripture are consistent with eachother but the temple ceremony is different because it was made according to logic not according to scriptural accounts; the difference is in the temple its molten, but scripture says light lights it up on day 1; day 2 has water and land coming out from the water, but scripture is about expanse in midst of the waters, that's inner earth heaven; temple day 3 is sun moon stars placed in sky; scripture day 3 is when continent above firmament is brought forth out of the water as originally had water above and below the firmament; the firmament is the expanse the hollow of the earth; the continent brought forth, its from above the inner earth sun. see book of psalms it says to him that stretcheth out the earth above the waters; one inner continent comes, the inner continent above the waters below the inner sun; on 4th day is plant life in temple, sunlight to have plant life; but scripture says plant life when continent comes out on 3rd day; 4th day scripture has sun moon stars seasons, this is when those things became visible; scrip says plant life on 3rd day, what sun gave life to that plant life? It's the inner sun made on the first day of creation. Temple doesn't even mention that inner sun and the inner surface planet life on 3rd day.

Rodney is 72, lifelong member; they have made many changes to temple ceremony

Plant life planted on inner continent on day 3, and day 4 sun and stars; inner sun gave light to the life planeted on the 3rd day.

Inner sun was created in the creation of this earth. In the beginning god created the heaven singular, and the earth singular. 2 parts, inner sun heaven, and shell of earth which is earth; mcconkie mormon doctrine says spirit world has a heaven and a hell, and divided by a great gulf, that's the hollow of the earth, see ch 5 of the book; scrips support idea of hollow earth; dc77 spirit in same shape and form of physical body of all living things; if the spirit world is hollow, the physical world has to be hollow.

Spiirt world is 2 places, heaven and hell, so physical earth must be the same. They are seperated by a great gulf seperating rightoues from the wicked; nephi saw it, luke 16 speaks of it a rich and poor man, from hell he looks up and sees lazarus in paradise, says he is burning in hell, can't cross due to great gulf; when jesus died he bridged the gulf, organized his church in paradise, and bridged the gulf to send missionaries to hell so people could take advantage of the atonement, thus they gain power to cross the gulf to go to paradise once repented of their sins. Hell is in the shell of the planet. The wicked are cast down to hell from our perspective, in the shell of the planet. Then theres the end of hell, and a great gulf, then heaven.

There are heavens above the earth, and theres a heaven at the heart of the earth.

Outer darkness also understood: alma 40: an angel reveals all at death go to god (Jesus) who lives in paradise; wicked are taken to paradise to be judged, righteous are accepted into paradise, and the wicked are cast out, to outer darkness; in space theres always light, its not outer darknes; outer is away from the inner sun paradise, in any cave theres no light. Spirits can pass through walls, but its basically caves that's hell.

Those who have gone to hell describe it; a christian in CA, was thrust down to hell, was in a cavern, some giant devils there, they threw him against the wall, felt like all his bones broke, in the distance he heard screaming of people burning in fire of lava pits which apparently are in the spirit world; there is a lake of fire and brimstone, the spirit is eternal so cant die but it's a continual feeling of being burned.

The spirit world is as solid to the spirits as our rock walls are to our physical bodies. A spirit hitting a wall of a spirit cavern, its just as solid to the spirits. The spirits can feel great pain as they encounter spirit matter. Spirit lava you feel.

Peter said the lower parts of the earth is where jesus went; jesus told the thief on the cross you'll be with me in paradise, that's where he was going right then, the thief was likely cast out to outer darkness after being judged in paradise.

The devils don't like us, we cast the devils out of kolobs heaven into this earth for rebeling against god. So the devils punish us when we are there in their power.

The devils will be cast into the bottomless pit, the hollow earth; the polar openings thus bottomless; isa 14 lucifer wants to ascend into heaven but he is brought to the sides of the pit; at begin of millen all righteous in paradise will be resurrected except those not ready; they are brought back to erath; paradise and hell will change places during the millennium; jesus doesn't live with satan, for his 1000yr reign he gathers all his angels, all righteous will be evacuated, city enoch etc to surface of planet, all righteous will be resurrected, terrestrial will come to surface of planet; during millen earth will be terrestrial and cel can come here, but tel people will be in hell with satan in the bottomless pit with satan and his angels which is the inner sun as paradise and

hell change places; then at end of millen he is then sent back into sides of the pit to tempt those who didn't have chance to be tempted during the millen, and the final battle of earth.

Even today not all are tempted, due to babies dying. All babies go straight to celestial.

During millen some grow up into salv dc63; born during millen; but those on earth living as mortals at end of millen will have to be in the last trials where satan loosed again.

Sons of perdition are last resurected to kingdom without glory in dc88, perhaps the blackhole in galaxy center the prison planet where they're confined for the rest of eternity with resurected sons of perdition.

Book of rev ch16 those coming out of the bottomles pit (the hollow earth) go into perdition, those are the sons of perdition that go to the inner sun that is hell during millen; they go out at end of millen at res and into perdition planet black hole.

Black hole a hollow planet with lots of mass in shell that light going in cannot come back out, that things cast into it cant come back out. Like the devils and perdition. Even black hole hollow as has polar openings and radiation shooting out.

No validity in adam god, was declared false doctrine.

When his mother was about to die she was quickly talking in another language; her husband was coming for him; our spirits can remember the language we spoke in the preexistance; we had a different name then.

Jesus was jehovah, adam michael, noah gabriel.

Some of the trumpets after the half hour silence yes already happened; they sound IN HEAVEN in the inner sun not here, so we don't hear them here. 20.83 yrs is half hour of silence. Alvin r dyer and mcconkie spoke of the half hour being gods time and kolob time. From april of 2000 not jan because scrips are based on hebrew calendar with first mo of year in april.

End of jan 2021 when biden took office, is when first angels sound; rev 13 says in last days 2 beast kingdoms to rule the world, the first will last 3.5 yrs and is destroyed in a war against the land of zion see joel 2; land of zion JS said is america US, so attack on US will destroy the UN which is 10 nations 10 horns, in 3.5 yrs itll last and be destroyed; the 2nd kingdom rises from the ashes of the first, itll rule all but not america US; angel told washington at valley forge, US will go through 3 great perils 1 revolutionary war 2 civil war and 3 all nations will attack the US and with the Lords help we will win and we will be fighting on the streets; the war will destroy our gov and destroy the UN; this leaves a vacuum in gov then the 10 tribes come out of the north, in 2025 5th angel sounds and the 10 tribes come out; rev 9 an asteroid hitting arctic and smoke pouring out of the bottomless pit; the locusts with men in them this is the saucers with the ten tribes in them they don't kill anyone they torment the ment iwthout the seal of god in their foreheads, the illuminati and jesuits running the one world government to give up their control over america, and joseph smith said the lost 10 tribes will help you build new jerusalem; highway in arctic ocean the great deep; probably a train monorail train run by antigravity run by one rail; they build highway between their capital city in eden to our capital city in NJ they help us build and IDS and indians help build; they'll give us a new gov, hollow earth they have kingdom of God, king zedikiah, lehi to america, babylon attacking jerusalem, they capture king zekediah and a son escapes to

america that's the mulekites; mulkeites when joined nephites some were thinking they were royal blood with right to rule; they don't understand god always ordains his kings through a prophet; jeremiah samuel these were prophets, before that israel were ruled by judges; they asked samuel to ask god to give us a king; samuel to saul, saul was rebellious, sacrificed without authorization; looks like throne of david was lost with zedekiah; but ch3, the throne of david was taken to the lost 10 tribes in the north; the hollow earth king is the king of the lost 10 tribes they say he is called the king of the earth; last days a descendant of david rules over the house of israel; most of israel are the lost 10 tribes; when they come from north the 2nd beast ruling but they'll lose power over america; king of 10 tribes will come to surface and rule america a while, and eventually will rule all the world; at AoA all past and present prophets give keys to adam and the king of the hollow earth will probably ordain that Christ is kings on the sounding of 7th trumpet in 2027; 2021 first trumpet.

1 yr between e trumpet because theres 2 beast kingdoms, 1st starsts to reign jan 21 of 2021 for 3.5yrs, then other rises for 3.5 years that's 7 yrs. That's when armagedon happens on sounding of 7th trumpet. That's when 2nd beast kingdom destroyed, Christ will already be ordained as king of kings by AoA.

Hale stones size of talent Christ causes to be rained on armagedon armies.

Righteous living lifted and resurected returning soon after mt of olives

City of enoch returns as a space ship

Dc88 there will be trumpets 7 more sounding, so 7 more years wherein whole history of earth shown to righteous in city of

enoch. They'll see the thousands of years events there as the smoke rises passing before their eyes.

Not 7 yrs earth to be burning; ezek 38 says jews left will be gathering and burning the armaments of armagedon battle for 7 yrs, burying dead of the battle for 7 yrs, and 7 plagues during those 7 yrs on the 2nd beast kingdom.

The righteous lifted up in the harvest after the 7th trumpet are probably out in space in city of enoch watching it all happen.

All not wanting to go to war to go zion, that's before the attack on the US.

Times of the gentiles could be after the war when all righteous are gathered from the war, the times of gentiles over, and gospel to go back to the jews. 1st last and last 1st.

Before the war will be a huge economic crash;

A bishop saw the future of very hard times in the US, an econ crash 1000x worse than the great depression; descendants of the mexican mountains those colonies, those were settled for this; there will be breakdown of law and order, they'll go to the mountains where the saints are maintaining law and order in the rocky mountains, wherever the saints can establish enough law and order in the stakes of zion.

This next year, a huge crash. Living on food storage, going to stakes of zion. Plus attack on US. Wiford Woodruff reports, maybe john taylor, that a plague comes out, the saints barely keep it under control to survive it. Woodruff saw RNR tracks

rusted, no transportation. 3ne21 speaks of the same as micah 5 in the bible, the cities cars horses destroyed. The oil will stop.

The good news is the coming of lost 10 tribes from the north, establishing kingdom of god, cities will be rebuilt after the war. Joel 2 is a war an attack on the land of zion america, the high priests praying between the door and altar of temples that we won't be delivered into the hands of the heathens attacking us; after the war see isa 3 the women ruling our country, women the haughty daughters of zion, immoral decay of our country; the daughters of zion means american women; isa 5 america will be on its knees laying on the dust; the daughters of zion is the US; your men will die in the war; what war? An attack on the US, on the land of Zion; after the war is Isa 4, it says 7 women to 1 man to have children as all the men died in the war, 6/7 men will have died in the war; the last verses speak of the lost tribes coming, then plenty and peace and joy return, and the pillar of fire and cloud that's the flying saucers of hollow earth

Valient Thor came to earth 1959 in saucer landed by pentagon, policeman came, he asked to be taken to the leaders, met with Eisenhower and Nixon; gave him a book of instructions of how people of Venus can help eliminate all poverty sickness and death; he studied it a year, brought it back, said cannot accept it as his advisors said it would destory their economy as they make so much money on sickness and death.

A CA pastor interested in UFOs, a military leader gave him a pic of Valient Thor, a pic of Valient Thor, looked like a young man but was 100s of years old. One took him to meet Valient Thor. They passed pentagon guards opening suit coats they were waved on; Valient Thor was in there, walked up to him to Frank Stranges. They spoke of Valient Thor coming to try and bring people closer to Jesus. Valient offered to tip earth on its access a

bit so we wouldn't have such large weather storms. Eisenhower refused his offers. They tried to keep Valient prisoner at the Pentagon, but he had power to come and go as he wished he had power like translated beings.

Valient had an instrument in his spaceship, like a Urim and Thumim, to learn anything about anything of anytime. He wanted to learn of Dead Sea Scrolls, he did, he published it, a rabbi contacted him and said you cant share that its classified. Star of Jesus, a flying saucer guided them to Jesus. The smoke and pillar fire guiding Israelites that was the flying saucers too. Isa 4 we in america will be protected by fire by day and night, same thing, flying saucers over every home and town in america to protect us from the 2nd beast kingdom that rises in the earth.

3rd trumpet 2023,

After last trumpet is the armagedon;

2nd beast kingdom rules all the world but america, even it rules israel nation;

Missionaries will be called home its not happenned yet.

3ne20

3ne21 about the war; about same thing of micah 5; the attack on america; after the war the building NJ, coming of lost tribes; its not return of lost 10 tribes, its expansion of politcal kingdom of god; Jer. 3 says 2 of a city and 1 of a family will come; they come to give us new gov, and they come to NJ where 24 temples will be built; lost 10 don't have keys of sealing, will come get keys of their sealings, they get it on monorail train they get it

from the church leaders. They come for their endowments and sealings after the war.

The house of israel will rule the world. Luciferians are trying to but we will. And jesus will be ordained king.

Southern border 2 million entered since joe biden the fake president. So we are already being attacked.

Tough it out for 3.5 yrs of the war in the US, have enough faith to survive, be obedient, have the year supply and the garden, could die without that. Many people will come to the rocky mountains we wont have enough for everybody. Many will die in the war. Many will get thin and die of hungar.

When america is attacked you'll be fighting for our freedoms. Everyone will be fighting on the streets.

All who don't want to fight go to zion, that's before the attack on america when banks stop and all shipping and oil stops, and all are going crazy and attack eachother to survive; the saints will have to defend themselves with their guns or flee to zion and band together to defend each family when the economy goes nuts.

Soon congress wont be able to borrow any more money

A stake pres had a vision that nuclear power plants near pheonix blow up and spew radiation all over the valley, heading for the mountains even on foot to get away from radiation poisoning. People in mountains have visions of people coming into town on foot. Many have moved to mountains and work remotely.

It gets better when the lost tribes come, they bring gods law and an economy of abundance rather than of scarcity.

N and S america all become one country with NJ Missouri as the capital city.

Indian tribes help bring materials for NJ; representatives from all indian tribes had regular mtngs planning to build NJ; they're having meetings to help. Lost tribes will bring great riches and materials.

10 tribes also build temple for jews; king of lost 10 tribes makes treaty with 2nd beast kingdom (headquarters of that will be in europe) to let them build the temple for the jews; 3.5yrs into the treaty they'll decide to attack jerusalem to steal the riches of the temple they'll covet it, they come with the army of 200mill men to steal the riches.

The highway that lions cant go on and the wicked cant go on, you need a temple recommend to go on it. You cant go to hollow earth, it's a higher law there. Some groups have migrated to hollow earth, its higher law there.

Terr law is what they have; endowments and sealings are celestial law; even baptism is entrance to celestial. Those guys are married but they don't have sealing powers, they'll have to do all their work in zion; they get their sealing powers from us; this brings in 1 all in christ. If they had everything they wouldn't want to come out here. They are commanded by god to expand their political kingdom to outer earth, their prophets will stay themselves no longer; they stay themselves now because god hasn't told them to come out yet. When they come, they come to zion singing songs of everlasting joy, they are joyful to come to this telestial world because they are going to be sealed in the temples. They bring their scriptures on how jesus visited them

after visiting the nephites. They are Christian. Jesus walks and talks with them, but they don't have the sealing power reserved for the prophet of god on the exterior surface of the planet here. We will help them do their temple work when they come, they bring their riches.

They live terrestrial law its higher than what we do generally in this world the telestial, so they there in terr they are christians they are with jesus.

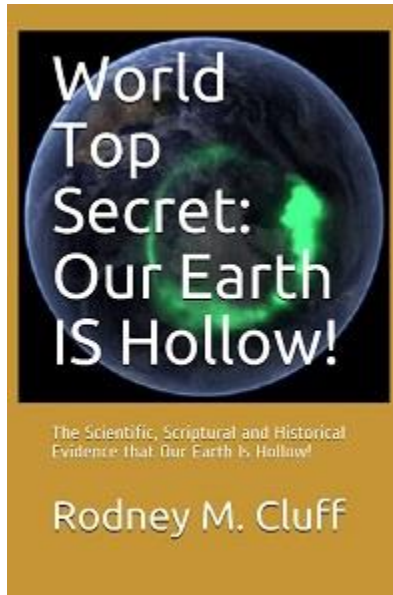
The tell. Are cast to hell and in res they get kingdom of glory after suffering in hell. The terr law they accept christ, keep his commandments, but they aren't celestials. They wont be res to live on this celestial world they go terrestrial.

The venus people are terr, and the hollow earth people are terr. No theft or murder, living the ten commandments, that's terrestrial not celestial law, must live that to live celesital.

Valient Thor us 100s of years old; they have overcome death, they don't need to die, they can die if in an accident, but they have tech that allows them to live forever; terr have tech to live forever; translated are terr mortals not celestial. To be res they have to die but its quickly.

Those in hollow earth aren't translated but live terr law. The church of jesus christ is there just like here. Our prophet is presiding. Jerusalem were apostles, america were the disciples.

Highlights from “Worlds Top Secret: Our Earth is Hollow”
Scientific Historic and Scriptural Evidence by LDS Author
Rodney Cluff



Shared with permission.

There are many other things from this book these are just a few things that stuck out.

Less gravity at the equator not because it's closer to the Center of the Earth but because the crust is thinner there

Note it does make sense that less space would be wasted if there's things going on inside planets and stars not just on their surface

800 MI shell around the Earth

600 MI inner sun

Book conquest of the American mind, on the creation of mandatory communist public school etc

President Coolidge did not want the Americans to know about the hollow Earth and he made it top secret when it was discovered by admiral Byrd and so on

There was a massive military expedition to the North Pole to try and find out more about hollow Earth but they encountered UFOs and several planes were shot down and they abandoned the operation

Recounts several happenings of people doing UFO research and getting shut down being killed and blamed suicide and people dressed in all black coming to their home to threaten them to stop for probably from a satanic Church

Warner currents and animals from the north

Government agencies provide us the Antarctica and Arctic maps and they have instructions to airbrush away any UFOs in pictures and they would do this for the polar opening where the UFOs come from as well

There are strict fines and jail penalties etc for any astronauts etc who talk about unauthorized topics like UFOs

Planets grow from the center outward starting with the spirit Center

God let people believe the Earth is flat to hide America and now He allows people to believe that Earth is magma to hide inner Earth.

Illuminati also doesn't want people to know of inner Earth or they'll find Eden and know the Bible is true and have morals and be strong. We are easy to enslave when we do t have morals.

God doesn't reveal truth to large groups until a large number will believe it. Only the few who seek get the jewels.

The inner earthers have no school until age 20, then 30 years of school, and 10 of those are in music Ed.

Note: first 20 yrs probably for starting a family.

"The Lord hath brought up Zion from beneath"

People lose 3oz at death when the spirit leaves.
As Joseph Smith said all spirit is matter too.

This earth is a living entity, so it has a spirit body.

Christ descended into the lower parts of the earth as it says. He went to paradise as it says. He was like Jonah it says. He didn't go to spirit prison. Hell is the shell, paradise is the inner sun, the heaven of this earth.

Note the earth is gods footstool

UFO and monorail Antigravity system.

Surrounding area modified to fly fast.

Mostly going N/S direction, showing they come from poles.

No sightings on weekends Saturday and Sunday, they rest on the Sabbath, they are Christian.

Inner earther men wore medium flowing hair and medium length full beards
Golden buckles on shoes, lots of gold there
Note thus they will help us build new Jerusalem beautifully

The 10 tribes are who beat the conspirators who take power in America

UFOs and UFO carrier ships have been seen entering and exiting water

UFO aircraft flies so fast that our aircraft would catch on fire
They can make immediate right angle turns while in flight
which is impossible for us

Several scriptures on life beneath the earth.
Joseph Smith on the ten tribes being under the earth.

Astronaut Neil Armstrong said that we were warned to get off the Moon

The Moon is already inhabited people are there from all the different planets of the solar system.

The little saucer men are Androids sort of like biological machines without reproductive abilities. No digestion and no vocal cords and one lung instead of two and a second computer brain

The saucer crafts cannot be operated without the Androids

People of inner earth are trying to keep us from using nuclear weapons trying to keep the conspiring powers that be from doing that

They are trying to stop for from happening and the increased UFO sightings in the past century or because the conspiracy is becoming much stronger which is trying to take over the world.

The hollow Earth nations are not afraid of the people about Earth and they can tap into our media and broadcast messages to us and expose the secret combinations. But on the other hand the secret combinations if they expose inner earth they can try to convince us that those are our enemies.

It was revealed that I think by an inner earth person that there would be the Cold war would be followed by the war on terror and then would be where they would practice shooting asteroids and that would be an excuse for getting ready for a space war which would be a false flag attack of reverse engineered government UFOs.

They also kidnapp children the government does to bring into this false flag UFO program.

The conspirators are trying to get our country to go bankrupt by the national debt

Fractional reserve banking should be illegal

We should not allow private Banks to control our money as is the case with the Federal reserve system

There is a fiscal system where there would be no inflation no deflation and a taxpayer will double his income every 10 years

Anti-gravity technology

There are groups who are researching it but they don't want to make the technology available to the people of the world but only to use it to control people

John Searle had repeated dreams about how to invent effective free energy technology and he makes flying saucers.

His generators eject negative ions into the home so you never get sick it cleans the air etc and power is a home by a small unit EMP proof fireproof etc makes the home

The government abducts children and keeps them in underground bases and has these invasions they perform where cows are mutilated and people are abducted etc to get people to be afraid and to set the stage for a future attack

After the 10 tribes come 144,000 will be chosen as a last missionary effort before the Lord's second coming

There are cavern people who live in caves they are intelligent and sophisticated.

The fictitious book journey to the Center of the Earth has accounts very similar to those who have been there They did not go to the Center of the Earth as the book title infers but they went to a giant cavern 75 miles beneath the crust surface

There's a cave to the hollow Earth by Kentucky this may be the same or close to where Adam and Eve exited Eden

Volcanic lava created by water interacting with metals like sodium and magnesium

There could be an untold millions living inside the Earth's crust
Note consider the account in visions of Glory about a cavern people etc

One couple describes a large 9 ft diameter tunnel which they traveled down and which then became angled as a path they could walk on that was carved out by human hands and it led very deep until coming to A solid rock door which they could not open and they both hurt singing there

A light that remains lit indefinitely unless dismantled

Saucer tech based on magnesium

Civilizations with technology to reverse aging and increase physical stature and height to that of the Giants which they are and a certain staff or rod of great power to carve through caves to heal wounds etc

The United Order, as envisioned by Joseph Smith, was to be a small city of 20,000 to 50,000 people surrounded by their farms and factories much as the Vril-ya civilization functions.

"Wherever the All-Good builds," said she, "there, be sure He places inhabitants. He loves not empty dwellings."

OBVIOUSLY, THE SUN THAT LIT UP ON THE FIRST

DAY OF CREATION IS DIFFERENT FROM THE SUN THAT WAS SET IN THE HEAVEN ON THE FOURTH DAY.

UFOs to come for us, to take us up so we aren't burned, they can take us away in about a weeks time. From there we watch the destruction, the solar flare, we watch from above.

Some velikovsky legend about Venus being born from the head of Jupiter coming out of the polar opening this could be how planets are made from their parents

Creation scientists have an issue about creation being in 6 24-hour periods and the Earth being made where it is that if the stars were placed on day 4 how did the light from those Stars travel all the way to the Earth to be seen so quickly and the answer could be that the Earth was made somewhere else and put in the location of where the stars are and the sun etc in other words the Earth being moved from its original creation location and then the light from those Stars would already have been there

Abraham speaks of the biggest stars being toward the center this sounds a lot like a Galaxy Center as the place of kolob

An account is given of someone who observed a new Celestial body coming out of the bottom of another, or some light from the pole of Mars

"It is my opinion that the great stars that we see, including our sun, are celestial worlds; at least worlds that have passed on to

their exaltation or other final resurrected status.

JFiS get full quote from text p195

Astronomers report celestial events that occur at a rate of about ten per year called Novae and are considered the birth of new stars. Novae always occur in binary systems, which indicates that the new star perhaps was a planet orbiting a star before lighting up as a Nova. Perhaps Novae are planets that die and then are resurrected to their final celestial status, but still continue to orbit their primary star after being resurrected. At the moment of resurrection, the new star emits a bright flash of light that gradually diminishes over the next few days and weeks to its regular steady magnitude of light emission.

Rodney further told me about this:

There are double star systems out there in space. The other planets would get light from the two Suns, the celestialized Earth and the Sun.

When a planet is resurrected it has a burst of light like when Jesus was resurrected the radiation burned his image on his burial shroud. When Earth dies and then is resurrected it goes Nova. Scientists have it backward. They say when a star goes Nova it then dies. Not so, Novas are planets being resurrected. At the moment of resurrection, they put out a tremendous burst of energy, then reduce to a steady shining.

1500mi in all dimensions in pyramid shape New Jerusalem.

Rodney further commented on the sun as celestial Kingdom: Their are corona holes in the Sun's atmosphere as permanent festures caused by the polar openings of the Sun, which Joseph

Smith described as circling flames of fire as the entrance to the Celestial Kingdom.

One saw the New Jerusalem being built inside the sun by resurrected beings and Jesus Christ Himself

(note like Jesus said, “I go to prepare a place for you.”)

Pulsation of the North and South Aurora happens at the same time so it must be from something towards the center

North winds in the middle of the winter by the North Pole opening in the very location Rodney cleft suggests for the opening by Russia

Earth is like an atom it is mostly hollow the inner sun is the nucleus

The shell in orbit about the interior sun compares to the electron shell and the interior sun is the proton-neutron nucleus. In fact, the earth's shell is negative in charge, and the interior sun is positive in charge.

And since the interior sun rotates much slower than the shell, the revolving earth shell about the inner sun acts as a dynamo creating an electromagnetic force field around the earth.

They supposed magnetic direction changes that have happened historically could happen in a hollow Earth this change of the earth spin direction would not obliterate the Earth as a solid liquid would

They say Mars has no magnetic field because the interior sun is rotating in the same direction and the same speed

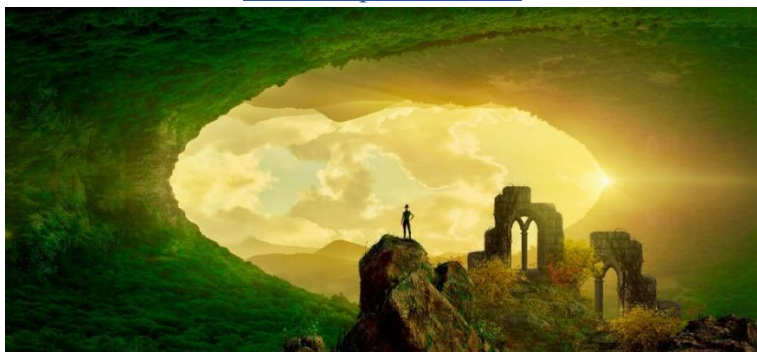
The North Pole and magnetic pole not lining up are evidence against the magma Dynamo

One magnetic field from the rotating hollow Earth another from the rotating shell

Cluff believes the polar opening is the other way that its reported that Admiral Bird went, that the Rockafellers changed the account to throw people off.

Admiral Bird was told not to fire on the Germans he saw in inner earth (refugees from the war), but he did. The rest of his fleet was shot down by lasers, and messaged him to never return. He returned home and was called insane.

[On Etidorpha Book etc.](#)



It is Rodney Cluff's view that William Morgan, free mason exposer, is the one called I Am The an in the Etidorpha book, and that this righteous man is now a translated being. That Morgan is the character is also suggested on Wikipedia.

Cluff says of Etidorpha,

Etidorpha is about our hollow earth reached through a cavern in Kentucky, what the free masons call Zoroaster 's cave. I have a friend who knows where it is. Bruce Walton, hollow earth researcher of Provo Utah figured out the name if I AM THE MAN in Etidorpha, William Morgan. William divulged the secrets of free masonry, and for that they kidnapped him out of debtors prison and condemned him to a journey to our hollow earth via Zoroaster's cave in Kentucky. His wife believed the newspaper reports that her husband was killed, so she rejected him when they took him home. (She later became a plural wife of Joseph Smith) So he resigned himself to go on the journey. An Inner Earth Guide took him from the cavern entrance down 700 miles depth to the Central Sphere of gravity where another Hollow Earth Guide took him to the Inner Surface. On the way down the cavern, the Inner Earth Guide explains how the earth formed as space rocks and dust accumulating on a spiritual bubble that the Spirit World is. He taught him that earth's shell is 800 miles, which I accept as the most reliable estimate of the earth's shell thickness. The Guide also teaches us the conditions within the earth's shell and how volcanoes form.

Book online with hyperlinked table of contents:

[Etidorhpa \(etidorhpacontent.blogspot.com\)](http://Etidorhpa(etidorhpacontent.blogspot.com))

Playlist of the audiobook (from Librivox in the public domain) in order:

https://youtube.com/playlist?list=PLbyKRG_OfaDYT5Af1KEwBE3e-6HaLschl

<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Etidorhpa>

[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William_Morgan_\(anti-Mason\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William_Morgan_(anti-Mason))

<https://www.universalfreemasonry.org/en/stories/morgan-affair>

While listening through this book I didn't take lots of notes but a few items are as follows, which I hope to soon add to:

Many sciences explained

One uses various light to see his own mind and to see the mind of another and to even eventually read the thoughts of another by looking intently at him

People without self-control who are addicts they develop very abnormal bodies as impressed upon by their spirits

Etidorpha appears to be the Greek Goddess Aphrodite spelled backwards. In the text, she is a person found in inner earth caverns who is the embodiment of wholesome love in this world.

I like how the inner earth guides confess the power of the Great Creator.

Link to book of William Morgan

https://www.ourhollowearth.com/The_Mysteries_of_Freemasonry-Captain_William_Morgan.pdf

Related:

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Journey_to_the_Center_of_the_Earth

Non-Human-Like Aliens?

The strange creatures with intelligence? I can get humans from other planets and androids made by humans, but strange intelligent beings like but not the same as humans with different body parts, mixtures of animal etc., it sounds strange and hearkens to evolution, that humans are just one brand of many intelligent creatures.

If these creatures exist, they are not products of random evolution, or even guided evolution, as evolution is not a mechanism of creation whatsoever. Rather than from evolution they would be directly created in that state.

Joseph Smith did teach that some of the strange animals from scripture were literal animals, that there are other animal types elsewhere (including in heaven) than what we know of on this earth.

Michael Rush in The Book of Enoch Vol. 2 does have a few chapters on this subject, suggesting possibilities, doctrines, and even some sightings, and relates it to the beast to come as spoken of in the Book of Revelation.

Lemuria, Buried Continent

Rodney Cluff shares,

You can see the ocean bottom features on Google Earth. For example, you can see the stretch marks, river beds, hills and deep sea trenches, the mid atlantic ridge, and continental shelves all presently under water on Google Earth.

Lemuria was a continent in the Pacific before Noah's flood. The people beneath Mt Shasta are survivors of the Lemuria continent before it became flooded.

In my book I give an account of a guy who camped out on Mt Shasta and was befriended by one of the Lemurians that live in a city under Mt Shasta. He was blind folded and then taken inside the mountain to see the city. He was told by the Lemurians that their ancestors escaped the flooding of their country Lemuria in what is now the Pacific Ocean, when they founded their city beneath Mt Shasta. The ocean level used to be much lower. On Google Earth you can see river beds that

extend far out in the ocean. These water beds could not have formed under water. They formed when the Ocean was not there. Highways have been discovered under the Pacific Ocean when the water of Noah's flood was not there. There is a city with great pyramid like construction in the waters off Okinawa, a city that was drowned in Noah's flood, and is still beneath the waves.

Genesis of the Space Race - Book Highlights & Analysis

Here I will record some highlights from the book as interesting possibilities, and I'll make note of a few things from the text that didn't sit well with me.

American Presidents alone have had a minimum of 60 visits.

I'm reading Genesis of the space race in one part it talks about Atlantis being sunk on Earth 12,000 years ago how can this be we know the Earth is not that old at least civilization is not Adam was here 6,000 years ago

It also says this

Earth has been watched by outsiders for at least 45 millennia, and throughout the pre-Adamite civilizations. But there were no pre adamites

Rodney Cluff says of these discrepancies of old earth and pre-adamite claims:

"I give more credence to the things Leith says that are based on

documented evidence like Byrd's records he had access to in the National Archives that are kept secret from the public but are accessible to an intelligence officer."

Several accounts are given in the beginning of the book of several crash landed UFOs and their pilots

Saw this could look like normal people if they were inspected closely

Some of them are taller than normal people with an enlarged forehead

An account of one coming to deliver a message to a US president he was not allowed access so he walked through doors teleported was not harmed by a bullet etc.

Report of three being taken captive which looks like essentially a normal people and they were released from the jail by some kind of supernatural means

Note we know the 3D fights can escape jail by supernatural means etc. and cannot die

1936 alien visitation to president they were almost going to release information to the public but then the public got spooked by a radio transmission alien invasion story and the president decided we weren't ready

Jonathan Caldwell visited by human like alien from Venus for 4 months gives an anti gravity engine and materials etc. for fast circular ships. In group photo place where alien stood is blank.

The visitor was from a alliance of the solar system and reported war was illegal there and on the other planets.

Foo fighters, UFOs seen in WW2

Aliens stopped Germany from atom bombing NY. Discovered it similar time as US.

A fleet to bomb US from Germany disappeared. Another account of attempting to drop bombs and unable.

Jefferson round Wing project

Honey Germans leaving by submarine playing etc. with all kinds of elite people equipped to start a new civilization going to Spain and going to who knows where. English ship attacking German submarine German submarine responds with lasers.

Germans were not supposed to round winged plane technology for war but threatened they were about to.

Nazi killers those involved in the Holocaust were not allowed on the super subs.

Determines we're just like soldiers he's escaping group people but were not.

Nazis took over one of these subs but we're stopped.

Germans going underground, meeting people from a 30k yr ago civilization who spoke German - this is ridiculous, ancients wouldn't speak German, and 30k is older than earth is.

Evil men under earth who escaped the flood via caves - this can't be, the flood destroyed all wickedness

Hitler escaping to Spain then being taken to a palace under earth, allowed to go due to his leadership abilities, if he promised not to be evil - this is not right, someone responsible for killing many can only be dealt with righteously by the death penalty, no matter what his leadership skills are

Byrd firing on German UFO saucers at hollow earth opening, his fleet shot down, warned against expeditions there

Says the inner sun is manmade

A priest named John heals Jon Caldwell's wife, is this supposed to be John the revelator? is this the same John later appearing in the book?

Roosevelt about to give round Wing plane secret to Russians in return for being head of world government, but dies

Claims of Atlantis before the flood.

Calendar dates seem way off. Only reliable calendars are the standard works.

A round Wing plane aka flying saucers which when puts a chain around something it becomes weightless - I can't see any way this would be true

Aliens coming to earth on visa as registered aliens coming to help our world, known of by the UN and State Department, and changing their appearance as they wish to fit in, formerly having 4 yes or 6 legs etc. - this sounds much too farfetched. The MIB movies were spoofs mocking those type ideas...

Encourages yielding sovereignty to a one world government,
no good

Times people from Venus were originally from Earth and that
they were originally blue which is nonsense

Customs:

Death for murder, hard labor for repeat offending criminals,
juvenile delinquency punished,

no guns (sketch),

no hoarding only use bank (sketch) to keep all in circulation,

all currency interchangeable on gold,

sign note in neighboring countries to agree to abide those laws,

minimal meat consumption some fish and fowl and artificial
flavors of chicken pork beef,

without harmful solar rays live to some 200-800 years (note -
good, the limit needs to be 1000, in the day thou eatest thou
shalt surely die, and 1000yr is a day to God)

They revere Christ. A 4th wise man from inner earth. Etc.

Cures for drug problems, artificial skin drafts, bone grafts, etc.

Free state school and university

Kids raised till 10 then state raised (sketch)

Regular sports there

Monogamy (note - it's terrestrial)

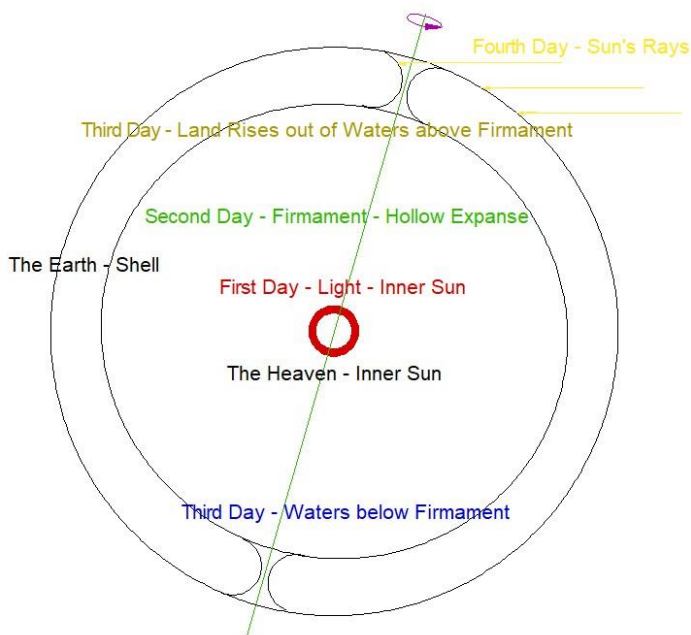
Interplanetary police to stop inner earth wars (note - why not outer? I guess outer is being tested)

Bermuda triangle is area where more crystals were dumped, causes interferences

A handful of underwater cities with domes of plastic over them

Note- why would an inner earthers come to outer earth for college and to live there if it's so much better inside earth?

Days of Creation Diagram & Writing by
Rodney Cluff



First Days of Creation

Drawing by Rodney M. Cluff

Note how this creation is from the inside out, making one layer at a time, this makes sense that the inner steps would be before the outer steps.

Now here is Rodney's writing on this topic from his New Items page of his website:

1/15/2023. I have been asked by a High School teacher of Provo, Utah to explain how the first few days of the Creation Story in Genesis 1 describe how Our Hollow Earth was created, with a diagram of it. So I created a diagram of the [First Days of Creation](#) with the following explanation from [Genesis 1](#). My explanations are in parenthesis:

In the beginning (of Earth's creation), God created The Heaven (the Inner Sun) and The Earth (the shell of the planet, notice The Heaven and The Earth, each are singular: there are two parts to the Earth).

And the earth was (originally) without form (space dust and rocks were caused to settle upon the bubble of the spirit of the earth), and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters (when water was placed on the surface inside and out).

And God said, Let there be light: and there was light (when God lit up the Inner Sun).

And God saw the light (of the Inner Sun), that it was good: and God divided the light (of the Inner Sun) from the darkness (of the night side of the Inner Sun).

And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day (of creation, the time used here is God's time of His planet Kolob in the center of our Milky Way galaxy, which one rotation, one day, of Kolob is equal to 1,000 earth years, See [Abraham 3:3-4](#) and [2 Peter 3:8](#)).

And God said, Let there be a firmament (a hollow expanse in the earth) in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters (because the waters covered the entire surface of the planet, the outer surface and the inner surface).

And God made the firmament (the hollow expanse in the earth), and divided the waters which were under the firmament (the hollow expanse in the earth) from the waters which were above the firmament (waters covered the entire inner surface of the earth's shell), and it was so.

And God called the firmament (the hollow expanse) Heaven (because the hollow also contains the Inner Sun). And the evening and the morning were the second day.

And God said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together into one place (under the heaven), and let the dry land appear (above the heaven, See [Psalms 136:6](#)): and it was so.

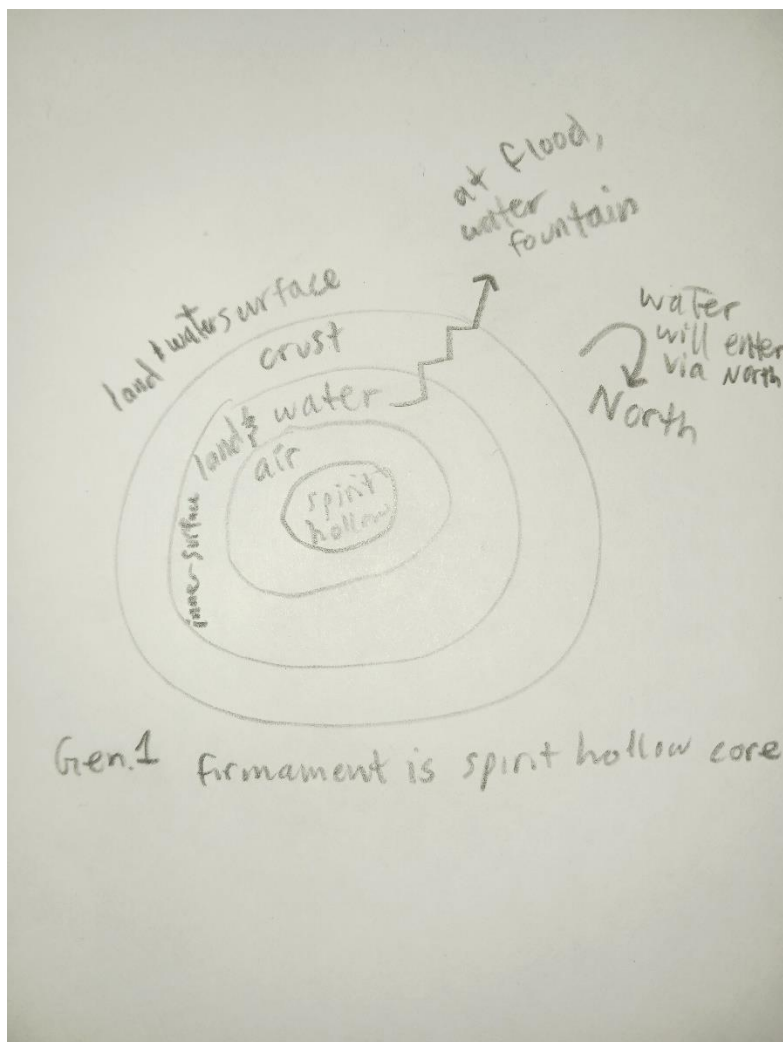
And God called the dry land Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good.

And God said, Let the earth bring forth grass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit tree yielding fruit after his kind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth (the inner continent with light from the Inner Sun): and it was so.

And the evening and the morning were the third day.

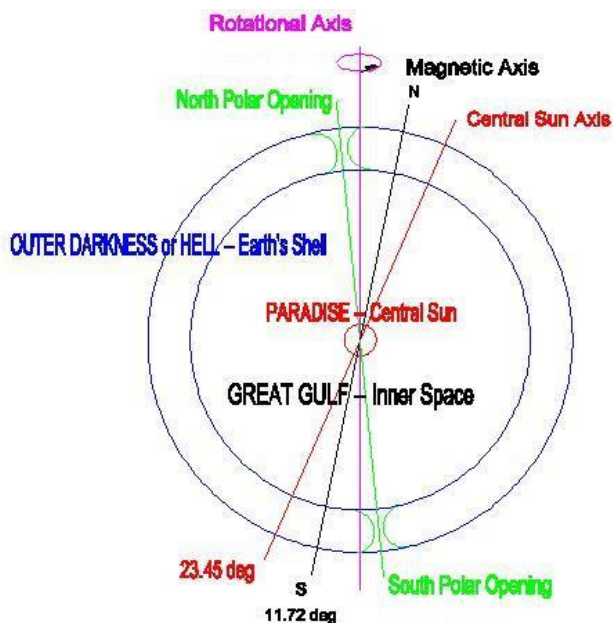
And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the (outer) heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and days, and years: (as this is when the Earth was put into orbit about the outer Sun in the Moon's orbit, so that the Moon then became a satellite of the Earth, and the light of the Sun, Moon and stars became apparent on the Earth's outer surface. Seasons occurred because the Earth was tilted 16 degrees with respect to the ecliptic, with the axis of the Earth in the center of the polar openings. The polar openings formed when the earth was first put into rotation with centrifugal force assisting the formation of the hollow interior and the polar openings. The outer continent was not mentioned, but was probably raised out of the outer ocean either on the third or fourth day).

Drawing of Gen. 1 Firmament in Hollow Earth (add scrip text)



(This is my drawing, based on teachings of Rodney Cluff.)

Diagram by Rodney Cluff: Hollow Earth & It's Spirit World
Counterparts



Our Hollow Earth and it's Spirit World Counterparts

See [The History and Prophecies of the House of Israel / Last Days Timeline \(ourhollowearth.com\)](http://ourhollowearth.com)

Hollow Earth Version of city of Enoch and Sign of the Coming
of the Son of Man Comet & Fire of Second Coming shared by
Rodney Cluff

Rodney Cluff says Enoch city isn't the comet-like object coming in, but that such is a comet, and that Enoch city is in inner hollow earth.

Cluff also says that a solar flare will burn the earth while the righteous are taken up in space ships to safety to watch it from above earth in those ships with force fields.

Cluff shares:

Col. Ed Dames has remote viewed the future and discovered what is going to destroy all life on earth is a coronal mass ejection that jumps out from Sun and hits a planet sized comet that bypasses the earth so close it tips the earth on its axis. It apparently was the same planet sized comet that tipped the earth on its axis at the time of Noah's flood, but this time will tip it back. It will arrive from below the ecliptic, that is why the US has installed an observatory at the South Pole. Jesus comes before the burning to save the righteous by lifting us up at the last day to the returning City of Enoch space craft. Of course, Jesus the Creator is controlling all this. As the creator, He is the light and life of the earth, the Sun and all objects in space. Several CME's have been ejected from the Sun since the year 2000, any of which could have destroyed all life on earth had they hit us. Col. Ed Dames calls them "warning shots across the bow" of spaceship earth. The next one will hit the earth. But Jesus and the flying saucer people are coming to evacuate the righteous. We must prepare to be worthy of being saved. The terrestrials will be burned.

Some think the Gulf of Mexico was where the City of Enoch was located before being taken to heaven, and was what gave right to the legend of Atlantis, which was thought to have sunk, but was actually taken up.

It was taken to heaven, the heaven of this earth, and when it returns will look like a giant spaceship when the Inner Sun is evacuated at the Lord's Coming in Glory.

The InnerSun at the Return of Christ doesn't move. It is evacuated of all its righteous inhabitants and then becomes a prison for all the devils and telestial spirits, hell throughout the millenium. The shell then becomes heaven. Heaven and Hell trade places for 1000 years.

See ch 5 & 14 of Cluffs book

[Cavern Dwellers, Insight from Rodney Cluff](#)

Read my chapter Seven about the cavern cities all over the earth

There is a cavern city under Mt Shasta, CA, one under the Superstition Mountain, AZ, one under a mountain near Mexico City

A blue skinned boy and girl emerged from a cavern in England and never went back

A German colony in the 1500's went up the Amazon and were attacked by head hunting indians and they found refuge in a cavern that goes to the Hollow Earth, and they established many cavern cities. They helped many German refugees from World War II immigrate to the Hollow Earth, as described in John B Leith's book, Genesis of the Space Race

The author of the Coming Race entered a mine, in England or France, not sure exactly which country and lived with them a whole year

See also recommend book The Coming Race.

Cliff says it's thesis is that people live in cavern cities all over the world, and are highly advanced in technology and believe in God

The Vril-ya people have a free energy source called Vril they use to light and heat their cities, and control it with pencil like instruments they all carry. They also use it to heal and in defence to destroy, and have attachments like wings and use the power of Vril with the wings to soar fly for fun.

[Rodney Cluff on Location of Hell Based on D&C Verse](#)

The location of hell is the shell of the planet, D&C 76: 106

106 These are they who are cast down to hell and suffer the wrath of Almighty God, until the fulness of times, when Christ shall have subdued all enemies under his feet, and shall have perfected his work;

[How Worlds Are Created: Matter Gathers Around Spirit Orb –
Rodney Cluff & Etidorpha etc.](#)

Rodney Cluff and the Etidorpha book relate that worlds are orbs of spirit which collect matter on the outside of them next.

This matches what we know about spiritual being made before physical.

[What's a good source on aliens info? Rodney Cluff Commentary](#)



I trust Dr Steven Greer and his hundreds of expert witnesses take on aliens. But I also have additional evidence. The green aliens are actually live androids which the hollow earth people know how to make. They have chlorophyll as blood. The autopsy reports shown to Col. Cordo indicate they are androids. Since the Roswell crash the deep black unacknowledged projects have been able to back engineer them and are called the Grays. These projects have also back engineered some of the flying saucer technology and want to stage a false flag alien invasion with it which Dr Greer has been trying to sabotage.

Project Blue Book was a white wash, a CIA white wash. It was

a cover up job, just trying to explain away that UFOs are real flying objects.

[What about going to the moon? Rodney Cluff Commentary](#)

The last Apollo mission to the moon as it was going behind the moon, the alien base lit up with lights and a voice came over the Apollo radio, you people of Earth are not welcome on the Moon. Go back to Earth and don't come back!

Shortly after that, Nasa shut down the Apollo mission and layed of thousands.

[A False Flag Alien Attack is Coming – Rodney Cluff Commentary](#)

A lot of the abduction occur near airforce bases.

reverse engineering of alien technology for nefarious purposes

It is used as it's primary purpose to help the globalist set up and implement their New World Order world government. But it will all come crashing down on their own heads when the Lost Ten Tribes expand their political Kingdom of God to outer earth, I believe starting in 2025 when the US and the UN destroy each other.

the ones made by the super deep black unacknowledged projects which the back engineered from the EBEs captured at the Roswell and other crashes. They are biological engineered life forms using kidnapped children from all over the world. They are using them to scare people into thinking aliens are evil so they can stage an alien invasion to help them take over the world. Dr. Greer is trying hard to disclose their plan to sabotage it. The other world peoples are friendly

Carol Rosin spoke at Dr Steven Greer's 2001 Press Club Disclosure event in May of that year. She disclosed the Cabal's planned Alien Invasion which Nasa leader Von Braun told her was planned to occur after the War on Terror, and after the subsequent attack on Asteroids. Just this past year a space probe was crashed into an asteroid, so it must be pretty close to the time of the planned fake alien invasion. I think Dr Greer may have thrown a monkey wrench into their plans

How is Eden in inner sun with people there? Rodney Cluff
Commentary

the tree of life was transplanted to the Inner Sun by God, as it says in scripture

Cherubims and a flaming sword which turned everyway to keep the way of the tree of life (Genesis 3:27) refers to the transplanting of the tree of life from the Garden of Eden to the Interior Sun which is a "flaming sword" which turns "every way to keep the way of the tree of life." Rev 2:7 says the tree of life is now in the midst of the paradise of God. Lehi found it in Paradise also in his dream of the Tree of Life. The 3 Nephite apostles were caught up to Paradise to partake of the fruit of the Tree of Life, which caused the changes to their bodies to a translated estate.

Read my Chapter Five, Paradise Found. The earth has two parts, the shell and the Inner Sun. D&C 77:1 says living beings have the same shape and form as their spirit bodies. The spiritual in the likeness of the physical. The earth is a living being. It has a spirit body in the likeness of its physical.



[The nature of the spirit of man and of earth? Rodney Cluff](#)
[Commentary](#)

Aparently a spirit can fill the body its in and so change size, because spirits of babies are full grown spirits, but exist in a small body, and vice versa with giants, their spirit bodies fill their physical body.

The Inner Sun is the location of Paradise in the spirit world of the earth. the Shell is the location of Hell.

The hollow is the great gulf that sparate Paradise and Hell.

What of seismic data? Rodney Cluff Commentary

Seismic waves can't travel past the inner surface, and any scientist that says they do doesn't know what he is talking about, or he is speculating that they do. He doesn't know that they do.

Gaurdians of the World inside Earth – Rodney Cluff Commentary

People inside the earth are the guardians of this planet for the creator, and so will not let us blow up the planet with atomic weapons. Other than that they do not interfere, until Satans time is up.



Rodney Cluff on Genetic Engineering

Are there scriptures on genetic engineering? Yes, thou shall not kill, nor do anything like into it.

Rodney Cluff shares,

One of the sins of antediluvians was genetic engineering, why God had to destroy them with the Flood. Now that our scientists are beginning to do the same thing is one reason God has to bring judgement on the world again, when the world will be burned.

Genetic engineering is used to destroy the humsn race.

I can't have any GMO food, it gives me a headache.

A female Russian scientist found that GMO foods reduce the life span in half and makes sterility in 3 generations.

The fake COVID vaccines have already killed 2 million Americans and rendered somewhere around 20 million unable to work.

Genetic engineering is a tool of Lucifer to make humans patentable like medicine, which is their way of making money by poisoning humanity.

Some Hollow Earth Study Links

Etidorpha Gutenberg version with many drawings and diagrams

<https://www.gutenberg.org/files/37775/37775-h/37775-h.htm>

Third Reich - Operation UFO (Nazi Base In Antarctica)
Complete Documentary

<https://youtu.be/MwUpPwyyvLw>

Bermuda Triangle is Probably Nothing

Bermuda triangle video debunking some claims and a few mysteries

I don't appreciate the attitude of these videos, that there can be no such thing as supernatural, but they do make good points.

<https://youtu.be/AgMcqNnqatw>
<https://youtu.be/plalHGHwSj8>

Bermuda Triangle: An Underwater Alien Base?

Rodney Cluff commented that there may be an alien city on the sea floor at the area of the Bermuda Triangle.



TOPIC: LAST DAYS

Super-Abbreviated Last Days Timeline of Rodney Cluff,
arranged by Nate Richardson, Spanning 2000-2034

00 7th seal opens for the last 1000y period of Earth's 7k lifespan, half hour silence (20.83y) begins in April 2000

(Hebrew new year)

21 UN beast kingdom inserts Biden to rule right at end of half hour (Jan 2021), 3.5y covid lockdown tyranny. 1st trumpet: fires were prevalent

22 2nd trumpet: volcanos were prevalent

23 3rd trumpet: meteor will poison rivers, many die

24 4th trumpet: war casuses sky darkened, invasion of US by UN from all sides (they attack US before Israel since US always defends Israel), US federal government destroyed, kingdom of God centered in Missouri the New Jerusalem / new American Government, Jerusalem temple built. 2 Jewish prophets begin defending Israel for 3.5 years from 2nd beast kingdom

25 5th trumpet 10 tribes come as locusts out of the bottomless pit (hollow earth in flying saucers) to "sting" UN to release their hold on the US, King David with them, they become the main body of the 144k fleet, 2nd beast kingdom centers in Europe rules all but America.

26 6th trumpet, 2nd beast kingdom requires chip mark to participate in economy, decides to attack Israel, gather's 200 million to attack

27 7th trumpet, 2nd beast kingdom initiates Armageddon, the 2 prophets in Israel killed & resurrected, resurrection of the saints begins (Celestial to celestial bodies; then after the millennium has begun, terrestrial to terrestrial bodies), meeting of Adam-

Ondi-Ahman appointments Christ King and 1000y reign of Christ begins.

28 harvest of earth, righteous living lifted & learn Earth's history (trumpets of D&C88), 1st plague sore around beast mark chip

29 2nd plague oceans poisoned

30 3rd plague poisonous red dust contaminates all rivers and fountains of waters.

31 4th plague sun's heat scorches men on earth

32 5th plague 2nd beast kingdom covered in smoke & darkness, gnaw tongues in pain

33 6th plague heat dries Euphrates, Rome Babylon destroyed by fire.

34 7th plague, quake splits Jerusalem, waters return to north, continents rejoin, earth burned by solar flare, Noah's flood comet returns topping earth back to former axis, righteous come down with Jesus in Enoch city/ship, 1000 yr millennium begins. 144k missions to gather before the burning are complete.

For further detail including references for this outline, see [The History and Prophecies of the House of Israel / Last Days Timeline \(ourhollowearth.com\)](https://www.ourhollowearth.com)

Cluff's Breakdown of Events Between 2000 - 2034: Half Hour
has Ended, UN Beast Kingdom Installing Biden in 2021,
Miraculous 144k, New Jerusalem, Lifting Up, Plagues, etc.

Rodney Cluff shares this fascinating overview of the last days:

The Globalists have to take out the US before Armageddon, because we have always helped Israel. So their attack in the United States will come first. I have a different take on the 20 years of silence, it's actually 20.83 years of silence. They have already past. It was between April 1, 2000 and 20 Jan 2021, when Biden was elected by the UN with Chinese owned Dominion voting machines and their hackers. So the UN is the first beast of Rev 13, and will last 3.5 years, and will do down in flames when they attack us. The 2nd Beast of Rev 13 will then rise and govern the rest of the world, but not America, which the political Kingdom of God will govern. After the war, the Lost tribes will come forth with their political Kingdom of God, throw up a highway from Eden, through the North Polar Opening down to Independence, Missouri where they will help us build our new capital city, The New Jerusalem. Then King David will make a treaty with the 2nd Beast Kingdom that rises in Europe and governs the rest of the world, to let the Lost Tribes help the Jews build their temple. They will bring all their rich treasures to help build it. Perhaps the parts of the temple are all ready, just waiting to be brought and assembled on the Temple Mount. The location of the original temple on the Temple Mount was discovered by LDS astronomer, John Pratt. He found the two pillars where the front of the temple was and the center line down the middle of the building. So it can be built without removing the Dome of the Rock. King

David's treaty with the 2nd Beast Kingdom will be for 7 years, but half way through the treaty period, the 2nd Beast Kingdom of Rev 13 will brake the treaty and decide to attack Israel to steal all the riches of the temple.

There are two seven year periods after the half hour of silence in heaven. Elder Bruce R. McConkie citing D&C 20 said that our calendar is correct. So D&C 77 says there are 7,000 years of Earth's temporal existence, which began when Adam and Eve were evicted from the Garden of Eden in 4000 B.C. The year 2000 marked the beginning of the 7th thousand year period, in April 1st, because that is the beginning of the Hebrew calendar after the Exodus from Egypt. Rev. 8 says on the opening of the 7th seal, (each seal is a 1,000 year period) there would be silence in Heaven for about half an hour. One day in Heaven is equal to 1000 earth years, according to Abraham 3:4 and 2 Peter 3:8. So how much earth time is one-half hour in Heaven? $x/1000 = .5/24$, $x = 20.83$ years. So when does 20.83 years end (the half hour of silence) if we assume it starts on April 1st which is the beginning of the Hebrew calendar year? It comes to January 21, 2021, the day that Biden began his presidency. Biden was elected by the UN. China owns the Dominion election machines sold to all the counties in the US. And so have the usernames and passwords to login to each, and on Sept 3, 2020, changed enough votes from Trump to Biden so that Biden won. So the UN is the first beast of Rev 13, and began to rule Jan 21, 2021 with Biden whom they elected with the election machines. Rev. 13 says the first Beast Kingdom of Rev 13 will last only 3.5 years. 3.5 years starting in 2021 ends in 2024. And the first beast kingdom ends when the United Nations all attack the US, which destroys both our government and the UN. So the first trumpet of Rev 8 sounded

in Heaven in 2021 with all the wild fires all over the earth. The 2nd trumpet in 2022 was marked by a big volcanic eruption in the Pacific Ocean and volcanoes that erupted all over the world. The 3rd trumpet sounds this year, and so that will be a great meteor that falls on the earth burning as a lamp and dust poisons a third part of the earth's rivers killing many people. In 2024, the 4th trumpet sounds in Heaven and a third part of the sun and moon shine and star shine is darkened by reason of the war, the attack on the United States by the United Nations countries. Rev Chapter 9 speaks of a great meteor hitting the Arctic and smoke comes up out of the bottomless pit (the hollow Earth) and out of the smoke come locusts (flying saucers of the lost tribes) to torment the leaders of the Globalists to give up their rule over America, so the Lost Tribes can help us build the New Jerusalem. With the destruction of the first beast kingdom in the war with the US, a second beast kingdom arises in Europe to rule the rest of the world for 3.5 years and is destroyed in the war of Armageddon. So 2026 the 6th trumpet sounds in heaven, and the 2nd Beast Kingdom creates a one-world currency with a chip without which no-one in their kingdom can buy or sell, and all are required to worship the image of the Beast or be killed. But 2 prophets will be defending the Jews against the power of the 2nd Beast Kingdom. You can read the rest of my Timeline here:

https://www.ourhollowearth.com/Israel.htm#My_estimates_for_the_last_days_time_line_is_therefore:

My last days timeline puts the harvest of the earth after the Battle of Armageddon but before the 7 last plagues, but like when the City of Enoch was taken to heaven before Noah's flood, there will be persons that accept Jesus as their Savior

right up to the last day before the earth is burned by the solar flare. Have you ever wondered why only 8 people were saved on Noah's Ark? It was because, with Noah's preaching, as people repented of their sins and accepted Christ's atoning sacrifice, they were caught to heaven to be with Enoch's City of Zion.

The D&C passage where it says immediately after the half hour silence the face of the Lord will be revealed and the resurrection happened is a second half hour of 30 minutes, but that's half hour of earth's time, this earth's heaven, not Kolob.

After Christ comes to the Mount of Olives, after Armageddon, then the Book of Rev 14:15, 16 says will be the Harvest of the Earth, at least the beginning of the harvest, then follows the 7 plagues for 7 years as recorded in Rev 15, & 16. In the Harvest of the Earth, the righteous dead will be resurrected to Celestial glory, but the righteous living will just be caught up alive to the City of Enoch, as mortals. There in the protection of the City of Enoch spaceship, they will watch as the entire history of mankind is passed before their eyes in 3D.

The Earth changes in 2034 will include an earthquake so strong all the mountains will be leveled and the valleys filled up, the oceans will be driven back into the North Countries, the Earth will be bypassed by Noah's comet that will tip the earth back to 16 degrees and pull it back to its original orbit of 290 days closer to Venus, the Continent of America will be reunited with Europe and Africa into one big continent, the earth will then be hit by the Sun's coronal mass ejection and turn everyone left behind to ashes with all their buildings and belongings. Then

the City of Enoch will bring back the righteous to the surface to build the millennial kingdom of Christ for 1000 years.

The Forthcoming UN Attack on America, Rescue by the 10 Tribes, & Role of the King David

Rodney Cluff shares,

The scriptures indicate that the Land of Zion will be attached, see Joel 2. The result of the war will be that our federal government and the United Nations that attacks us will both be destroyed, to be replaced by the political Kingdom of God as the Ten Tribes come down from the north. See Isaiah 3, and after the war, Isaiah 4 says 7 women will as one man to be their husband because so many men will die in the war defending the US. Verse 2 says that the branch of the Lord in the Hollow Earth will be beautiful and the answer to our prayers of Joel 2 to those of us that escape being destroyed in the war. Verse 4 when the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of the land of Zion, America, and Verse 5 the flying saucers will be a cloud and smoke by day and the shining of a falming fire by night for a defence of the righteous remnant when the Lost Tribes expand their political Kingdom of God to outer earth, first to America, and later to the rest of the world. Read my History of the House of Israel on my website at: <https://www.ourhollowearth.com/Israel.htm>

Those who flee to Zion will be before the War, the attack on the United States, when the banking system goes down with an EMP, and all transportation stops and chaos ensues, see 3 Nephi 21:14-23, Micah 5:8-15.

Latterday Saints have fought in every war. We will also fight in the war when our homeland is attacked by all the nations of the world, the United Nations, which is the first beast kingdom of the Rev. 13, which says that this Beast Kindom (United Nations) see verse Rev 13:2, was like unto a leopard (mascot of the European Union), having feet of a bear (Russia) and a mouth of a lion (Great Britain), verse 7, "and it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them." Does that sound like we will escape the war? Our hope is in verse 10, "He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword, must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and faith of the Saints." Yes we will win the war, but not without great losses.

See my Chapter Thirteen, in my book, The Throne of King David -- Found! for the last days scenario. The political Kingdom of God is in Our Hollow Earth with King David, a descendant of David of old. In 2025 their flying saucers will come out to torment the Globalists to give up their rule over America after the War, and that is when the Lost Tribes will help us build the New Jerusalem. King David will then make a treaty with the 2nd Beast Kingdom of Rev 13 that rises in Europe to rule the rest of the world, to let the Lost Tribes help the Jews build their temple with all their jewels, gold and silver.

The King of the Lost Ten Tribes is a Jew, a descendant of David, and most probably carries his name since he is spoken of several times in scripture. He will annoint Jesus King of Kings, and Lord of Lords, over the House of Israel, because King David of the Lost Ten Tribes now holds that position. He

will anoint Jesus as King transferring his throne over to Jesus, at Adam-ondi-Ahman. No Christ is not anointed King over the House of Israel yet. The King of the Lost Ten Tribes holds that position currently. Read my Chapter 13, the Throne of David Found! Jeremiah was the prophet when the last King to sit on the throne over Israel who was King Zedekiah was dethroned. In Jeremiah 3, God told him to go take a message to the Lost Tribes, and I believe that is when he transferred the throne to a descendant of David among the Lost Tribes. Verse 18 indicates that the descendants of Judah among the Lost Tribes will come out of the North Countries in the last days with the Lost Ten Tribes. Those descendants of Judah are the relatives of the King of the Lost Ten Tribes. If the throne of David didn't go with the Lost Ten Tribes, then where did it go? Because God promised David that he would establish his throne forever, and that a descendant of his, a son would always sit on his throne over the House of Israel. See 2 Chronicles 13:4,5, Psalms 89, Jeremiah 33:14, 17. Joseph Smith said that God would raise up another by the Name of David in the Last Days out of his lineage. Jeremiah says this King David will rule IN THE earth (Jeremiah 23:5-8) Ezekiel speaks of this King David also in Ezekiel 34:22-24. He will come when the Lost Tribes return as head of the political kingdom of God and will make a treaty with the 2nd Beast Kingdom of Rev 13, to help the Jews rebuild their temple. He will help the Latter-day Saints, and the American Indians build the New Jerusalem after the war where the United Nations (the first beast Kingdom of Rev 13) attacks the US and where our federal government will be destroyed as well as the United Nations will be destroyed, see Joel 2. America is the Land of Zion spoken of in Joel 2 that will be attacked. Our temple workers will pray between the altar and the door of the temple that we may be saved from the invading

armies.

18.3 Rev. Frank Stranges, when he looked in the instrument aboard the spacecraft of Valiant Thor, said he found that in the Dead Sea scrolls it says that the cloud by day and the pillar of fire by night that lead the children of Israel out of Egypt to the Red Sea Crossing, was a spacecraft, a flying saucer type craft. And they will come again to help defend Zion's people after the war, as it mentions in Isaiah 4.

There is a coming cleansing of America, and the only place of some semblance of peace and safety will be the Stakes of Zion, but yes, the New Jerusalem will be built after the war, yes the 3rd world war will be centered on their attack on the US.

After the war we will get a new government, a new capital, and an economy of abundance provided by the Lost Ten Tribes as they expand their political Kingdom of God to outer Earth. And the desolate cities will be rebuilt.

[The 144,000 Miraculous Missionary Fleet: Who & When](#)

Rodney Cluff shares,

D&C 77 says the 144,000 will be missionary high priests, 10,000 from each tribe of Israel that will be the last missionary effort after the return of the Ten Tribes to bring convert to the Church of the Firstborn. They will receive their commission from Jesus Christ after the New Jerusalem is built, probably after Jesus has been ordained as King of Israel at Adam-ondi-Ahman meeting. At that meeting, in 2027, Adam will come, with all the resurrected prophets from every dispensation, who will turn over their keys to Adam who will deliver them to Jesus, and King David of the Lost Ten Tribes will ordain Jesus

as King of Israel. He will then call and commission the 144,000, ordain them High Priests and translate them so they cannot be killed and send them out on the last big missionary mission before the Earth is burned to bring all who will to the Church of the Firstborn. The Church of the Firstborn is Jesus' church in Heaven.

The calling and setting apart of the 144000 high priest missionaries will be 1) After the war, where the United Nations attacks the US, 2) After the lost ten tribes return to our surface world, because most of the missionaries are from the lost ten tribes, 2) After the New Jerusalem is founded and the temple is built 3) After Christ comes to His New Jerusalem temple. The earliest this can happen is 2026, and they will probably use flying saucer craft instead of bicycles and cars, and they will have the lost tribes scriptures together with the original Bible and the Book of Mormon. Their audio visual will probably be 3D showing of what actually happened. And they will be bringing people into the church of the Firstborn. They most likely will be teaching until 2034 when the earth is burned.

[Escaping Apocalyptic Burning Solar Flare Miraculously by Enoch's City, Hollow Earth Craft, & Zion from Beneath](#)

Rodley Cluff shares,

Col. Ed Dames shows on his website a video of a comet going around the Sun when a solar flare jumps out and hits it with an electrical interaction. He says this is what will happen when our earth is burned by a solar flare. The same planet-sized comet

that caused Noah's flood will return and as it passes the Earth, a solar flare will jump out from the Sun and hit it, and since it will be close to the Earth at that time, there Earth will also be hit. In 2004 and again in 2012 the Sun shot out a massive solar mass ejection solar flare that could have burned the earth if they had been shot in our direction. Fortunately they shot out from the Sun in another direction.

The hollow earth flying saucers will also help in the evacuation of the righteous, because the hollow earth will not be affected by the burning.

But if you are taken to the Hollow Earth, Jesus walks and talks with them today. If you are lifted up to the City of Enoch, then you will descend with Christ to outer earth, yes. All things will be come one in Christ. See D&C 84:100, The Lord hath gathered all tings in one. The Lord had brought down Zion from above (The City of Enoch), The Lord hath brought up Zion from beneath (the political Kingdom of God in the Hollow Earth).

God will lift us up to the City of Enoch, and some will also be taken by the hollow earth flying saucers. In Passport to Eternity, the flying saucer people said their have a project called Project Milana, in which they are planning to evacuate the entire planet in one week. That they can requisition enough spacecraft to do it. God uses angels to do His work sometimes. They will be doing God's work in evacuating the planet.

D&C 84:99-102 is a song the people of the Lord will sing during the millennium. They will be living on the surface of the planet. And sing, "The Lord hath brought up Zion from beaneath." The Lost Ten Tribes have the political kingdom of

God under their King David, a descendant of David who sits on the throne of David. They are beneath our feet, in the hollow earth. When they come up to receive their endowments in the temples of the New Jerusalem and help build the city and the temples there, it will be with great rejoicing by everyone. When they come forth, "The earth will travail and bring forth her strength" -- referring to the Lost Ten Tribes and the political kingdom of God which they possess.

Note: Noah's ark was "floating" above Earth's crust by a boat in water (probably 5mi deep water). In the last days, we will again be above the crust, but this time it's fire on the crust, and we are lifted in the sky on a flying ship. Cluff doesn't believe there were mountains at the creation and that the flood waters would have been lower, but either way, we have people being 'lifted' to escape judgement upon the people of earth, and that will repeat!

Ten Tribes Location Now, & Resolution of Joseph Smith quotes

Joseph Smith said the ten tribes were under earth, he also said they were taken into space like the city of Enoch. Perhaps the resolution is that both are true, that some are here, some there. There could even be others of them scattered on the surface.

Rodney Cluff comments,

"Surely the lost ten tribes are now in the millions since their migrated to the hollow earth in my estimate of 475 BC. They have flying saucer technology. Olaf Jansen said in his book they had anti-gravity technology for their monorail train and ship that he rode on."

Becoming Terrestrial as the Millennium Begins, Translation, & Millennium Conditions

Rodney Cluff Shares,

We will NOT be translated when we are lifted up at the last day before the Earth is burned and prepared for the reign of Christ in the millennium. We will become terrestrial beings in the millennium, but not translated. Translated beings cannot have children. Their bodies have been changed like the bodies of Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden before they partook of the forbidden fruit which made them mortal, but also able to have children. People during the millennium will have children. D&C 63:51 says that during the millennium, there will be children that will grow up and die, but not be buried, but will resurrected at the moment of death. Unlike now where the righteous that die, go to the Inner Sun Paradise, the shell of the planet will be Paradise in the millennium, so their spirits will not go somewhere else, but they will be resurrected either as terrestrials or celestials at the moment of death, in a twinkling of an eye.

Adam and Eve were terrestrials, not celestials, with the ability to become telestial mortals when their partook of the forbidden fruit. Yes, translated beings cannot have children. During the millenium there will be no more sickness and death as we know it. Death and resurrection will happen in a twinkling of an eye. See D&C 63:51. In Our Hollow Earth they have no sickness. It is in a terrestrial state, called paradisiacal glory (Article of Faith 10)

World Capitals During the Millennium, Including Inner Eden

During the millennium there will be 2 world capitals, but with the hollow earth becoming known with its capital at the City of Eden, then it will be 3 world capitals. During the millennium, D&C 84:101 says that truth will be established in the bowels of the Earth, in the hollow earth.

So in the millennium there will be three world capitals, The City of Eden in the Hollow Earth, the New Jerusalem in America and the Old Jerusalem in the old continent. The earth will be renewed and receive its paradisaical glory and Christ will return with the City of Enoch and Satan and his angels will be rounded up and cast in to the bottomless pit (Rev 20:3) and will be shut up in the Inner Sun after the righteous have left it to come to shell of the planet, so heaven and hell will change places, because Christ as God cannot live with Satan and his Angels when he begins to rule during the millennium. Isaiah 14 says that Lucifer will ascend into Heaven, but after the millennium he will be brought back down to tempt mankind for one last time before being bannished with the Sons of Perdition to a place called Perdition, which I believe is a Black Hole planet at the center of our Milky Way Galaxy.

Travel During the Millennium

Rodney Cluff shares,
Moroni is a celestial being. Those in the millennium will be terrestrial mortals. During the millennium we will still be using flying saucer craft to get around. After the Earth's resurrection

to a Celestial sphere, then we will teletransport like Moroni through a tunnel, would you call that a worm-hole?

Val Thor from Venus travels in a large space ship.

Note: It seems as soon as a person is resurrected, they could travel like Moroni, and the saucers would be for quick travel of mortals during the millennium.

[Full Text of History & Destiny of the House of Israel & Last Days Timeline by Rodney Cluff 9.6.20 \(Including Hollow Earth Analysis\)](#)



Shared with permission from [The History and Prophecies of the House of Israel / Last Days Timeline \(ourhollowearth.com\)](#)

The History and Destiny of the House of Israel

by

Rodney M. Cluff

9/6/2020

The House of Israel originated in the Land of Palestine in the Middle East and is destined to rule the world. It consisted of the prophet Jacob, his two wives, Leah and Rachel, two concubines, maidservants Bilhah and Zilpah, who bore him one daughter and twelve sons. Jacob was visited by an angel who gave him a blessing and a new name, Israel. Jacob received a blessing from his father Isaac who received the blessing from his father Abraham, whom the Lord blessed saying,

"My name is Jehovah, and I know the end from the beginning; therefore my hand shall be over thee.

And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee above measure, and make thy name great among all nations, and thou shalt be a blessing unto thy seed after thee, that in their hands they shall bear this ministry and Priesthood unto all nations;

And I will bless them through thy name; for as many as receive this Gospel shall be called after thy name, and shall be accounted thy seed, and shall rise up and bless thee, as their father;

And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse them that curse thee; and in thee (that is, in thy Priesthood) and in thy seed (that is, thy Priesthood), for I give unto thee a promise that this right shall continue in thee, and in thy seed after thee (that is to say, the literal seed, or the seed of the body) shall all the families of the earth be blessed, even with the blessings of the Gospel, which are the blessings of salvation, even of life eternal."

(Abraham 2:8-11) This blessing by God is called the Abrahamic Covenant.

Abraham was born in 2062 B.C. in Ur of the Chaldees to his father Terah and his mother Amthello. Abraham passed the Abrahamic Covenant to his son Isaac, who was born in 1962 B.C., who passed it to his son Jacob whose new name was Israel.

Jacob was born in 1902 B.C., in Haran, Turkey to his father Isaac and his mother Rebekah. Jacob's father-in-law Laban tricked him into marrying his daughter Leah. Jacob really wanted to marry Rachel as his first wife, but after being tricked into marrying the older sister his father-in-law permitted him to marry Rachel after working for him another seven years. Then Jacob accepted Leah and Rachel's maidservants, Bilhah and Zilpah as concubines to give his wives children because Leah and Rachel were barren for a period of time, which was permissible by the law at that time.

The Twelve Tribes of Israel resulted from the descendants of each of the sons of Jacob. (Deuteronomy 27:12-13) These were (in order oldest to youngest): Reuben, Simeon, Levi, Judah, Issachar, Zebulun, Dan, Naphtali, Gad, Asher, Joseph and Benjamin. The Tribe of Joseph was later split between his two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh.

When Joseph's brothers sold him into Egypt where he became Governor under Pharaoh, he then moved his father and family into Egypt in 1772 B.C. and Pharaoh gave them the land of Goshen in the Nile delta. When Joseph died, the next Pharaoh of Egypt put the House of Israel into slavery. The Israelites were freed from Egyptian slavery in 1532 B.C. under the leadership of Moses, son of Amram who was grandson of Levi, son of Jacob. The Israelites thus were in Egypt 240 years, which was 430 years from the birth of Isaac, Abraham's son. ([Patterns of Evidence: The Exodus](#), by Timothy P. Mahoney, Loc 902)

From the work of Ron Wyatt (June 2, 1933 - August 4, 1999), we learn of the route the Israelites took through the Red Sea to the land of Midian. When Moses led the Israelites out of Egypt, they left Egypt at Succoth and on their way to the land of Midian in northwest Saudi Arabia, the Lord told them to turn south through the canyon of the Wadi Watir which took them to the beach of Nuweiba on the shore of the Gulf of Aqaba, which at that time was called the Red Sea. Pharaoh and his army followed them down to the gulf in an attempt to reclaim their escaped slaves.

Immanuel Velikovski, in his book, **WORLDS IN COLLISION**, relates how the Chaldean astronomers of that time reported that Venus had been ejected out of the head of the planet Jupiter, and came by the earth about every 50 years as a comet. He states that many of the plagues of the Israelite exodus from Egypt were caused by the approach of the comet Venus. On the night of its passage, a strong East wind came up and blew all night and in the morning the tide went out and revealed a land bridge across the Gulf of Aqaba that allowed the Israelites to cross on dry ground to the Land of Midian on the Saudi Arabian peninsula.

Ron Wyatt discovered on the banks of both sides of the crossing location pilars placed many years later by King Solomon marking the entrance into the sea where the Israelites went in and on the other side where they came out. Ron also dove beneath the waves of the gulf and found bones of horses and men with chariot wheels of the remains of Pharaoh's army that drowned when the tide came back in after the Israelites had crossed.

After crossing the Red Sea, the Israelites then turned south to the oasis of Elim with its 12 wells where Moses' father-in-law, Jethro lived. Moses had been commanded by God to bring the

Israelites to the Mount of God, Mount Sinai, also called in the Bible, Mount Horeb, which today the Arabians call Jele el Lawz. The blackened peak of the mountain where God descended in a pillar of fire can still be seen today, and below it the cave of Elijah. In the valley floor can be found a pile of big stones where inscriptions of the golden calf were drawn by the idol worshipers among the Israelites. The Bible tells how when Moses came down from off the mountain with the law of God written on stone tablets, he found the Israelites going wild in an orgy of idol worship around the golden calf they had constructed with the loot they obtained from the Egyptians when they left Egypt. Also, close by, Ron found the giant split rock that Moses struck as instructed by God so that water would come gushing out for the thirsty Israelites. Water erosion can be seen clearly around the base of the split rock.

Jehovah, the God of Israel, commanded Moses to build an altar at the base of the mountain and twelve pillars of stone, which Ron Wyatt also found. God also had Moses build his tabernacle temple in the wilderness to place the Arc of the Covenant wherein was laid the tablets of the Ten Commandments, God's covenant with Israel that he would bless them as they kept his commandments.

Jehovah also commanded Moses to send twelve spies into Palestine to see how best to take the land from the wicked inhabitants. Only two of the spies, Joshua and Caleb believed they could take the land with the aid of God. For the unbelief of the Israelites that they could not take the land, God condemned them to wander in the wilderness for 40 years until the older unbelieving generation had died off. Then in 1492 B.C., Moses was translated and caught up to heaven and Joshua led the twelve tribes in their conquest of Palestine, which God had given

to their ancestor Abraham over 400 years before. As they crossed the Jordan, God stopped the waters from flowing as the Israelites passed through.

Palestine was divided up between the tribes of Israel, all getting a portion except the Tribe of Levi that were given Cities of Refuge where they were to serve as Priests for Israel and as Priests of the temple. After 400 years of being led by Judges, the people clamored to the prophet Samuel that God give them a king. Samuel anointed King Saul of the Tribe of Benjamin as Israel's first king. God had Samuel command King Saul to take an army and go down into Egypt and kill every man, woman and child and all the animals of the Amalikites whom the Israelites had fought in the wilderness, and who had gone down into Egypt and built forts where they would capture Egyptians and eat them as cannibals. When King Saul returned victorious to Palestine, he sent for the prophet Samuel to celebrate their victory with a burnt offering to Jehovah. But because Samuel delayed his coming, King Saul, without authority went ahead and offered the sacrifice himself. When Samuel arrived, he asked King Saul what was the sound of the cattle he heard. King Saul said it was the spoils of the war he had brought back, so they could make an offering of thanksgiving to the Lord. Samuel told King Saul, that "obedience is better than sacrifice" and told him God would no longer have him as King over Israel for his disobedience.

The prophet Samuel then was sent by God to select another King, the boy David, son of Jesse, of the Tribe of Judah. But King Saul did not want to give up his kingship, and even though he honored David for killing the Philistine giant Goliath, and gave him his daughter to wife, he continued trying to kill David. King Saul and his sons eventually were killed in a battle with the Philistines, whereupon David became King over Israel. David

then moved the Arc of the Covenant to Jerusalem which he made their capital city. After building his palace, King David wanted to build a temple to their God, Jehovah. But Jehovah told him that his son Solomon would build it, which commencement of the building of the Lord's temple began in 1052 B.C., 480 years after the Israelite exodus from Egypt.

During the reign of King Solomon, Israel became the greatest, and richest kingdom on Earth. Archeologist Jonathan Gray of New Zealand says that evidence shows that King Solomon's ships reached South America and would ply up and down the Amazon bringing gold, silver, precious stones and exotic animals back to Palestine.

After King Solomon's death, his son Rehoboam became king. Rehoboam consulted with his council of Elders, but decided to take the council of his younger council to raise the taxes on Israel. The northern Ten Tribes did not like the tax hike and so they split off from the kingdom and became the Kingdom of the Ten Tribes of Israel in the north with Jeroboam (who was a servant of King Solomon) as their first king, with the Kingdom of the Jews in the south with the tribes of Judah and Benjamin under the rule of Rehoboam, the son of King Solomon.

In 721 B.C., the northern Ten Tribes of Israel were carried away into captivity into Assyria and Persia. Assyrian King Sennacherib then attempted to conquer Jerusalem with an army of 185,000 men. Judah's righteous King Hezekiah prayed to the Lord for deliverance, and the Lord granted it unto him through his prophet Isaiah.

According to Immanuel Velikovski, the comet Venus on one of its passages by Earth pulled the planet Mars so close to Earth that the people could see its two moons. On the night of its

passage, March 23, 687 B.C., which is celebrated by the Romans and Greeks as the festival of Tubilustrum, an interplanetary lightning bolt from Mars struck and killed all of Assyrian King Sennacherib's soldiers camped outside the walls of Jerusalem. The Talmud of the Jews reported that the lightning bolt was accompanied by a tremendous thunderous noise. "Their souls were burnt though their garments remained intact," was how the Jewish historians recorded the demise of the Assyrian army. The passage of Mars also caused the earth to turn back so that the Sun went back 10 degrees and set later than usual.

At the same time, the Ten Northern Tribes escaped their Assyrian captivity. On their way back to Palestine, they came to the River Euphrates. An earthquake caused by the close passage of Mars had caused a collapse of the canyon walls up the river at the "narrows" and the water had stopped flowing. So the Israelites were inspired to go up the dry river bed and climbed out at the site of the natural dam caused by the collapse. They then travelled north up over the Caucasus Mountains to the Steppe of Russia north of the Black Sea. The Assyrians chasing the Israelites arrived the next day after the natural dam had broken and the river was again flowing. They could see the tracks of the Israelites going into the river, but could see no tracks coming out on the other side, and so they could not figure out where they had gone. Thus the Lord blessed the Ten Tribes in their escape.

The Ten Tribes lived for several centuries in the land north of the Black Sea and had an illustrious leader around 1 B.C. named Odin. Before the Communist conquest of Russia, Russian archeologists began digging into the burial mounds north of the Black Sea and found genealogies of the Israelites stating they had been carried away captives by the Assyrians at the time the

Israelite King Hosea ruled Israel and then subsequently escaped their Assyrian captivity by passing over the Caucasian Mountains. Much of Europe are descendants of the Ten Tribes of Israel, and that is why they are called Caucasians.

It is not known exactly at what time the main group of the Lost Ten Tribes migrated into the North Countries of the Hollow Earth and became known as the Lost Ten Tribes of Israel. My estimate is that it was in the year 475 B.C. Esdras spoke of their migration saying that it took them a year and half to get there.

Esdras wrote,

"Those are the tribes which were carried away captives out of their own land in the time of Oseas (Hosea) the king, whom Shalmanezzer, the king of the Assyrians, took captive, and crossed them beyond the river; so were they brought into another land. But they took counsel to themselves, that they would leave the multitude of the heathen, and go forth into a further country where never man dwelt, that they there might keep their statutes, which they never kept in their own land. And they entered in at the narrow passage of the river Euphrates. For the Most High then showed them signs, and stayed the springs of the flood till they were passed over. For through the country there was a great journey, even of a year and a half, and the same region is called Arsareth. Then dwelt they there until the latter time, and when they come forth again, the Most High shall hold still the springs of the river again, that they may go through." (2 Esdras 13, The Apocrypha)

King Zedekiah was the last King of the political Kingdom of God to rule on the surface of the earth, in 586 BC. He ruled over the Tribes of Judah and Benjamin in Palestine until he was

deposed by King Nebuchadnezzar II of Babylon. From that time, the throne of David was shifted to the Lost Ten Tribes of Israel.

The prophet of the Lord during the reign of King Zedekiah was the prophet Jeremiah. He lived in Palestine about 600 B.C. at the time that the families of Lehi and Ishmael, who became known as Nephites and Lamanites, immigrated to America as the Book of Mormon relates. Later, when the Babylonians conquered Jerusalem and killed King Zedekiah, Jeremiah hid the Arc of the Covenant in what is called Jeremiah's Cave just outside Jerusalem accessed within the walls of the city. The Arc of the Covenant was found by [Ron Wyatt in 1982](#). He discovered that Jeremiah had been inspired to bury the Arc of the Covenant in a cave directly beneath the place where the crucifixion cross of Jesus was placed centuries later, and that his blood had drained down a crevice in the rock created by the earthquake on the moment of Christ's death. His blood spilled down the crucifixion post through the crevice and onto the lid of the stone box housing the Arc of the Covenant splitting the lid letting the blood of Christ drip down onto the Mercy Seat of the Arc of the Covenant. Thus Ron discovered that Christ had literally sealed the covenant he had made with the House of Israel with his blood.

At the time of the Babylonian invasion of Jerusalem, the palace guards escaped with King Zedekiah's youngest son, Mulek, in one of King Solomon's ships to America. There they became known as the Mulekites, as related in the Book of Mormon. Zarahemla was the last descendant of Mulek to reign as king over the Mulekites as a descendant of King David. When the Nephites joined with the Mulekites and they made the Nephite Benjamin king over both groups of people, many of the subsequent wars were fought because descendants of Mulek felt

they had a right to become king over the people, as well as the Lamanites. The Mulekite descendants of Mulek considered themselves of "royal" blood, descendants of King David, whom the Lord had promised a descendant son of David would always reign over the House of Israel on his throne. The Lamanites felt they had a right to rule because Laman was the oldest brother of the sons of Lehi. Those of royal blood called themselves "kingmen" while those who opposed them called themselves "freemen." What the "kingmen" and Lamanites did not understand was that the legal right to the throne over the House of Israel must be given by a prophet of God. They did not know that the legal right to the throne of David had been taken by the Jewish prophet Jeremiah to the Lost Ten Tribes at the time King Zedekiah lost the throne when he was deposed by the Babylonians.

Jeremiah, the prophet of the Lord at the time that King Zedekiah was deposed was commanded by God to take the Lost Ten Tribes a message,

"Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not keep anger forever. Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou has transgressed against the Lord thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the strangers under every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the Lord. Turn, O backsliding children, saith the Lord; for I am married unto you: and I will take you one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zion (America). And it shall come to pass, when ye be multiplied and increased in the land, in those days, saith the Lord, they shall say no more, The ark of the covenant of the Lord; neither shall it come to mind; neither shall they remember it; neither shall they visit it; neither shall that be done any more. At that time they

shall call Jerusalem the throne of the Lord; and all the nations shall be gathered unto it, to the name of the Lord, to Jerusalem; neither shall they walk any more after the imagination of their evil heart. In those days the house of Judah shall walk with the house of Israel, and they shall come together OUT OF THE LAND OF THE NORTH to the land that I have given for an inheritance unto your fathers." (Jeremiah 3:12-18)

When Jeremiah took the message from the Lord to the Lost Tribes of Israel, he also took the legal right to the throne over the House of Israel and gave it to a descendant of David among the Lost Tribes who then took it to the Hollow Earth when the Lost Tribes migrated there in about 475 B.C. That descendant of David became King over the Lost Ten Tribes of Israel, and a descendant of his named David, today reigns on the throne of David over the House of Israel in Our Hollow Earth.

In 1830, the Norwegian fishermen, [Olaf and Jens Jansen, met with the Great High Priest Over all the Land](#) of Our Hollow Earth. At the end of the interview the Great High Priest bid them Jehovah-speed, and even offered to let them stay in their land. But Olaf's father wanted to return to Sweden where his wife would have been missing them for the two and half years that they stayed in Our Hollow Earth. In their interview, the Great High Priest, who is the prophet and king of the Hollow Earth Nation, prophesied that Olaf's father would not make it back to his home in Sweden. This came true when Jens Jansen died in Antarctica after coming out through the South Polar Opening when an iceberg fell on their fishing boat and drowned him. Olaf was thrown up on the iceberg and was later picked up by a Scottish whaling boat that took him back to Stockholm, Sweden.

It is my conclusion that the Great High Priest Over all the Land of Our Hollow Earth is a descendant of David and sits upon the

legal throne of David over the Lost Ten Tribes of Israel of the political Kingdom of God.

Concerning the Lost Ten Tribes, the prophet Moses had declared,

"If any of thine be driven out unto the outmost parts of heaven, from thence will the Lord thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee." (Genesis 30:4)

So where is Heaven, so that we may then understand where the "outmost parts of heaven" are where the Lost Ten Tribes were driven to?

In Genesis 1:1, God tells us through his prophet Moses, "In the beginning God created the Heaven and the Earth." Notice that The Heaven, and The Earth, each are singular, which means there are TWO parts to this planet we live on.

Joseph Fielding Smith stated in his book, DOCTRINES OF SALVATION, Vol. I, p. 72, that, "This earth is a living body." As a living being, our earth has a spirit body which gives it life, which is the spirit world where the spirits of those who die go to at death.

LDS apostle, Bruce R. McConkie stated, "The spirit that enters the body at birth leaves it at death, and immediately finds itself in the spirit world. That world is upon this earth." (MORMON DOCTRINE, p. 68)

Elder Bruce R. McConkie also stated, "The Spirit World is divided into two parts: PARADISE which is the abode of the righteous, and HELL which is the abode of the wicked." (MORMON DOCTRINE, "Spirit World," p. 68) HELL is usually called "spirit prison" by Latter-day Saints. Paradise is the Heaven of this Earth.

God revealed to the prophet Moses, once when he was caught up to a very high mountain, the purpose for which God creates planets. He explained to Moses that He has created earths innumerable to man, and that each planet has its heaven.

"37 And the Lord God spake unto Moses, saying: The heavens, they are many, and they cannot be numbered unto man; but they are numbered unto me, for they are mine.

38 And as one earth shall pass away, and the heavens thereof even so shall another come; and there is no end to my works, neither to my words.

39 For behold, this is my work and my glory—to bring to pass the immortality and eternal life of man." (Moses 1:37-39)

God taught Moses that every planet has a TWO parts, a Heaven part and an Earth part. Thus there are many "heavens" because there are many earths, and they are inhabited by the sons and daughters of God. And God's whole purpose is to bring to pass the immortality and eternal life of his children.

So where is the Heaven of this Earth? Jesus Christ told the thief on the cross that when they both died they would go to Paradise, "Today shalt thou be with me in Paradise," where the thief would be judged for his actions on earth, and then most likely be consigned to Hell until he had paid for his sins, or repented of them.

Previously, Jesus had told the Pharisees where Paradise is located when he said, "For as Jonas was three days and three

nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the HEART of the Earth." (Matthew 12:40)

So where is the "heart of the earth?" You could say that it is in the Center of the Earth. The Apostle Paul clarified this when he wrote, "Now that He ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the LOWER PARTS of the Earth." (Ephesians 4:9)

The Norwegian fisherman/explorer, [Olaf Jansen](#), when he and his father accidentally sailed through the North Polar Opening into the hollow interior of the earth in 1829, was told by the hollow earth inhabitants that the Inner Sun is the throne of their god, "Jehovah." Olaf and his father Jens, were worshipers of their ancestors, Odin and Thor, the gods of the Norwegians, so when Olaf reported that the inner earth inhabitants told him that their God was "Jehovah," he was reporting exactly what they told him.

Jehovah told the ancient Americans as recorded in the Book of Mormon, "Know ye not that there are more nations than one? Know ye not that I, the Lord your God, have created all men, and that I remember those who are upon the isles of the sea; and that I rule in the heavens above AND IN THE EARTH BENEATH; and I bring forth my word unto the children of men, yea, even upon all the nations of the earth?" (2 Nephi 29:7)

So Jehovah, which is the premortal name of Jesus Christ, told the Nephites of ancient America, that He rules in the earth beneath our feet. Where is that? It is in Paradise, which is the Inner Sun, which the hollow earth inhabitants told Olaf Jansen was the throne of their god, Jehovah.

Jehovah is the god of the ancient Israelites, who migrated to the hollow earth. They are the Lost Ten Tribes of Israel.

Jehovah told Moses that this earth has TWO parts, The Heaven, and The Earth, just like the spirit world consists of TWO parts. We can now understand where The Heaven of this Earth is located: It is the Inner Sun, or Paradise, the heaven of this Earth located as Jesus said, "in the HEART of the earth," which Paul said was located, "in the LOWER parts of the earth," and which the hollow earth inhabitants told Olaf Jansen was the throne of their god, Jehovah.

So where is the "outmost parts of Heaven" that the Lost Tribes were driven to? It is the inner surface of our hollow earth where the Lost Ten Tribes of Israel have dwelt since 475 B.C. when they migrated there from the Steppe of Russia just north of the Black Sea.

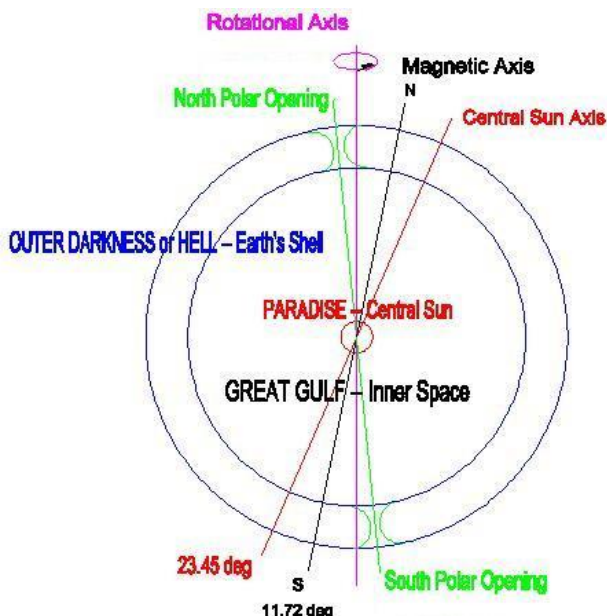
The prophet Joseph Smith was told by God, "That which is spiritual being in the likeness of that which is temporal; and that which is temporal in the likeness of that which is spiritual; the spirit of man in the likeness of his person, as also the spirit of the beast, and every other creature which God has created." (D&C 77:2) This earth is a living being, a "creature" which God has created, "a living body" having TWO physical parts just like it's spirit body has TWO parts.

The Inner Sun, being located in the "heart" or center of the earth is the location of Paradise, the Heaven of this earth where Jehovah rules on his throne. It is a place of "flaming fire" as the prophet Joseph Smith stated when he said, "The spirits of the Just are exalted to a greater and more glorious work; hence they are blessed in their departure to the world of spirits. ENVELOPED IN FLAMING FIRE, they are not far from us, and know and understand our thoughts, feelings, and motions, and are often pained therewith." (TEACHINGS, p. 326)

So if the Inner Sun is Paradise, or the Heaven of this earth where God rules on his throne "in the earth beneath," "in the lower parts of the earth," in the "heart of the earth," where is the other PART of the two parts, spoken of by Elder Bruce R. McConkie?

The other part he was speaking of is HELL, which is also called, "outer darkness" by the Book of Mormon prophet Alma in Alma 40:13. The SECOND part is the shell of the planet. Have you ever been in a cavern when they turn off the lights? It is DARK. "Outer Darkness" could not be in outer space, because there the sun, the moon and the stars are always shining, and outer space is not PART of the earth.

And what separates the shell of the planet "outer darkness" from the Inner Sun so that there can then be TWO parts of the earth? It is the hollow of the Earth, spoken in the scriptures as "a Great Gulf." Abraham, who was in Paradise, told the rich man in Hell, "And beside all this, between us and you there is a GREAT GULF FIXED: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence." (Luke 16:26) So the location of Hell is the shell of the planet. From our point of view, it is "down" in the earth's shell, as God told the prophet Joseph Smith, "These are they who are liars, and sorcerers, and adulterers, and whoremongers, and whosoever loves and makes a lie...These are they who ARE CAST DOWN TO HELL..." (D&C 76:103-106)



Our Hollow Earth and it's Spirit World Counterparts

So going outwards from the Earth's center is the Inner Sun Paradise, or Heaven of this Earth, the FIRST PART of the Earth. Next we find the GREAT GULF, which is the hollow of the earth, which separates the TWO PARTS. Then you come to the Inner Surface, which is the "outmost parts of heaven" where the Lost Ten Tribes of Israel today dwell. Then you go into the shell of the planet, which if you enter into any cavern you find absolute darkness, which is the "outer darkness" spoken of by the prophet Alma where the spirits of the wicked are cast out of Paradise after their judgment into "outer darkness" into Hell, where the Devil and his evil angels dwell. Then finally you come out onto our outer surface of the earth where we live. The scriptures literally describe a HOLLOW EARTH.

The "outmost parts of heaven" are often called the "North Countries" or "North Land" or "land of the North" in scripture where the Lost Tribes of Israel were driven to by the Lord. The LDS apostle, James E. Talmage wrote in his book, ARTICLES OF FAITH of the Lost Ten Tribes, "The (Israelite) people were led into Assyria and later disappeared so completely that they have been called the Lost Tribes. They seem to have departed from Assyria, and while we lack definite information as to their final destination and present location, there is abundant evidence that their journey was toward the north." (Talmage, p. 325)

Later, LDS Apostle James E. Talmage, in his ARTICLES OF FAITH continues, "The Lord's word through Jeremiah promises that the people shall be brought back 'from the land of the north,' and a similar declaration has been made through divine revelation in the present dispensation." (Talmage, p. 235)

The 10th Article of Faith of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints states, "We believe in the literal gathering of Israel and in the restoration of the Ten Tribes; that Zion (the New Jerusalem) will be built upon the American continent; that Christ will reign personally upon the earth; and, that the earth will be renewed and receive its paradisiacal glory."

Jesus Christ, Moses, Noah and Elijah appeared to the prophet Joseph Smith and Oliver Cowdery in the Kirtland Temple, April 3, 1836 soon after the temple's dedication and delivered to them the "keys of the gathering of Israel from the four parts of the earth, and the leading of the ten tribes from the land of the north." (D&C 110:11)

In the Doctrine and Covenants, Section 133:26-33, the prophet Joseph Smith recorded a revelation from Jesus Christ in 1831 concerning the return of the Lost Ten Tribes: "And they who are

in the NORTH COUNTRIES shall come in remembrance before the Lord; and their prophets shall hear his voice, and shall no longer stay themselves; and they shall smite the rocks, and the ice shall flow down at their presence. And an highway shall be cast up in the midst of the great deep (Arctic Ocean). Their enemies shall become a prey unto them (the International Bankers, the Communists, the Illuminati and their Jesuit controllers who control our outer world today, known in the scriptures as the Great and Abominable Church of Satan), And in the barren deserts there shall come forth pools of living water; and the parched ground shall no longer be a thirsty land. And they shall bring forth their rich treasures unto the children of Ephraim, my servants. And the boundaries of the everlasting hills (the Rocky / Andes Mountain chain) shall tremble at their presence. And there shall they fall down and be crowned with glory, even in Zion (at the New Jerusalem to be built in Independence, Missouri), by the hands of the servants of the Lord, even the children of Ephraim (of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints). And they shall be filled with songs of everlasting joy."

The reason why the hollow earth is called the "North Countries" in scripture is because a compass always points towards that country, as Olaf Jansen explained in his book, **THE SMOKY GOD**, "My father and I commented between ourselves on the fact that the compass still pointed north, (to the "north" marking on the compass) although we now knew that we had sailed over the curve or edge of the earth's aperture (the North Polar Opening), and were far along southward on the 'inside' surface of the earth's crust, which, according to my father's estimate and my own, is about three hundred miles in thickness from the 'inside' to the 'outside' surface." ([THE SMOKY GOD, pp. 107-108](#)) (My estimate of the thickness of the earth's shell is 800 miles near the

poles, as reported by the Inner Earth Guide to William Morgan, as given in the book, ETIDORPHA. The earth's shell then tapers to 798 miles at the equator.)

There are those that deny the existence of the Ten Lost Tribes of Israel and that they are still to this day hidden up in their North Countries. They state that the House of Israel are just scattered all over our outer world. But a reason why Scattered Israel CANNOT be The Lost Ten Tribes can be illustrated with a question: Where are their scriptures? The Book of Mormon records that Jesus Christ came to America after his resurrection in Palestine and established his church among the ancestors of the American Indians, which the Book of Mormon called the Nephites and Lamanites. Jesus showed the ancient Americans the prints of the nails in his hands and his feet, and He told them, "But now I go unto the Father, and also to show myself unto the Lost Tribes of Israel, for they are not lost unto the Father, for he knoweth whither he hath taken them." (3 Nephi 17:4)

Jehovah had told the prophet Nephi many years before His Coming, "For behold, I shall speak unto the Jews and they shall write it (which became the Bible); and I shall also speak unto the Nephites and they shall write it (which became the Book of Mormon); and I shall also speak unto the other tribes of the house of Israel, which I have led away, and they shall write it; and I shall also speak unto all nations of the earth and they shall write it. And it shall come to pass (in the last days) that the Jews shall have the words of the Nephites, and the Nephites shall have the words of the Jews; and the Nephites and the Jews shall have the words of the lost tribes of Israel; and the lost tribes of Israel shall have the words of the Nephites and the Jews. And it shall come to pass that my people, which are of the house of Israel, shall be gathered home unto the lands of their possessions; and

my word also shall be gathered in ONE. And I will show unto them that fight against my word and against my people, who are of the house of Israel, that I am God, and that I covenanted with Abraham that I would remember his seed forever." (2 Nephi 29:12-14)

NO book of scripture has come forth from Scattered Israel in these last days to become cannon scripture in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, so it surely must be the Lost Ten Tribes who were visited by Jesus after He visited the Nephites shortly after his resurrection from the dead, who have written another book of scripture that God has promised will be brought forth in the last days and made "one" book of scripture with the Standard Works at the same time that His people of the House of Israel are "gathered in one."

Apostle Dallin H. Oaks of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints in his April 2006 General Conference talk, [All Men Everywhere](#), spoke of the coming forth of these last set of scriptures from the Lost Tribes, "We conclude from this that the Lord will eventually cause the inspired teachings He has given to His children in various nations to be brought forth for the benefit of all people. This will include accounts of the visit of the resurrected Lord to what we call the lost tribes of Israel and His revelations to all the seed of Abraham. The finding of the Dead Sea Scrolls shows one way this can occur."

The Dead Sea Scrolls perhaps will become cannon LDS scripture after the Jews accept the restored gospel, because these scriptures were given to the Jews and not to the Mormons. But the Dead Sea Scrolls cannot be considered the inspired teachings that God has given to the Lost Tribes of Israel because the Dead Sea Scrolls were written before the resurrected Lord came forth from the grave. The scripture we are looking to come forth from

the lost tribes of Israel will include an account "of the visit of the resurrected Lord" to them.

D&C 133:26 states, "And they who are in the NORTH COUNTRIES shall come in remembrance before the Lord; and their PROPHETS shall hear his voice, and shall no longer stay themselves; and they shall smite the rocks, and the ICE shall flow down at their presence." Here we learn that the Lost Tribes live in the NORTH COUNTRIES, and have PROPHETS, and that they will hear God's voice to "no longer stay themselves" hidden up in their North Countries, and that when they come forth, the "ice shall flow down at their presence" as they come down from the North.

One of the early members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints was Benjamin Franklin Johnson who wrote in his autobiography, MY LIFE'S REVIEW, "...I was then really 'the bosom friend and companion of the Prophet Joseph.' I was as welcome at the Mansion as at my own house...Sometimes when at my house I asked him questions relating to the past, present and future; some of his answers were taken by Brother William Clayton, who was then present with him, and are now recorded in the Doctrine and Covenants...Other questions were asked when Brother Clayton was not present, one of which I will relate: I asked where the nine and half tribes of Israel were. 'Well,' said he, 'you remember the old caldron or potash kettle you used to boil maple sap in for sugar, don't you?' I said yes. 'Well,' said he, 'they are at the north pole in a concave just the shape of that kettle. And John the Revelator is with them, preparing them for their return.'" (Benjamin Franklin Johnson, MY LIFE'S REVIEW, pp. 88, 89)

Olaf Jansen reported that they met and spoke for over two hours with the King of the hollow earth people, who their people call,

"The Great High Priest Over All the Land." He is their prophet and King. From this we can know that they have a theocratic monarchy government, just like ancient Israel had. So from this we can also conclude that the Lost Tribes in the Hollow Earth currently have the political Kingdom of God government. Their King most likely is a direct descendant of David of ancient Israel and therefore sits upon the inherited throne of David.

In Jeremiah 33:15 we read, "In those days, and at that time, will I cause the Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land. In those days shall Judah be saved, and Jerusalem shall dwell safely: and this is the name wherewith she shall be called, The Lord our righteousness. For thus saith the Lord; David shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Israel;" Before, the descendants of David sat on the throne over the house of Judah, the Jews. Now he sits over the house of Israel, the Lost Ten Tribes, and since he is a Jew, the Lost Tribes also have descendants of the house of Judah among them.

Joseph Smith spoke of this last of the Kings of Israel before Christ returns to take over the throne at the commencement of the His Millennial Reign, "Although David was king, he never did obtain the spirit and power of Elijah and the fullness of the priesthood; and the Priesthood that he received, and the throne and kingdom of David is to be taken from him and given to another by the NAME OF DAVID in the last days, RAISED UP OUT OF HIS LINEAGE." (TEACHINGS, p. 339)

Jeremiah spoke of this King who rules over the Lost Ten Tribes of Israel in these last days saying, "Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch (the hollow earth nation of the Lost Ten Tribes of Israel is a righteous branch of the house of Israel), and a King shall reign and

prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice IN THE EARTH. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, The Lord Our Righteousness." (Jeremiah 23:5-6)

When the Lost Tribes come forth from the North, D&C 133:27 says, "And an highway shall be cast up in the midst of the great deep." The prophet Isaiah called this highway, "the Way of Holiness." (Isaiah 35:8) Olaf Jansen said the mode of transportation in the hollow earth that he and his father used to go visit the King of the hollow earth to their capital City of Eden was a mono-rail train. This highway prophesied in scripture will be "cast up in the midst of the great deep" of the Arctic Ocean as the Lost Tribes political theocratic monarchy Kingdom of God comes down from the North.

They will also come in their Flying Saucer craft that John in the Book of Revelation 9:1 described as "locusts," which are sent not to kill but to torment our misguided outer world leaders who have been hell-bent on destroying our world anyway they can through wars, disease and starvation. John says, "And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads. And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man. And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them." (Revelation 9:4-6)

This torment is dealt our misguided leaders so they will give up their rule of America because soon their time to rule the world under Satan's guidance will be over. The Ten Tribes of Israel political Kingdom of God will take its place. They will bring

forth their "rich treasures" of gold, silver and precious stones with which they will replace our economy of scarcity, that the International Bankers have given us for so many years, with an economy of plenty based on true value. They will also give America a new capital city which will be called, The New Jerusalem. It will be the capital city of all of North and South America.

The coming forth of the Lost Ten Tribes from the North Countries will be so awesome, fantastic, and amazing that their coming forth will be considered more grandiose than when their ancestors came out of the land of Egypt and crossed the Red Sea on dry ground. Jeremiah said, "Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that it shall no more be said, The Lord liveth, that brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt; But, The Lord liveth, that brought up the children of Israel from the LAND OF THE NORTH, and from all the lands whither he had driven them: and I will bring them again into their land that I gave unto their fathers." (Jeremiah 23:5-8)

So after coming to America, the Ten Tribes of Israel will also go to Palestine to help the Jews build their temple, which the Lost Tribes probably have already built, but will just bring it to the Jews. The prophet Ezekiel wrote, "And I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd. And I the Lord will be their God, and my servant David a prince among them; I the Lord have spoken it." (Ezekiel 34:22-24) God will give the Jews a new government and King which will be the expansion of the political Kingdom of God from the North Countries of the Lost Ten Tribes of Israel.

The temple that King David will build for the Jews will be so beautiful, with so much gold, silver and precious jewels, that the

last Beast kingdom of John's Book of Revelation Chapter 13 will covet it and bring their 200 million man army into the land of Palestine to "take a spoil" of the riches of their temple in the Battle of Armageddon. John saw the 200 million-man army attacking Palestine to destroy the Jewish nation of Israel, "And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them."

(Revelations 9:16)

Revelation 12:1-6 speaks of the birth of the political kingdom of God, as well as Satan's counterfeit world government. It states,

1 "And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:

2 And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.

3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.

4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

5 And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.

6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days."

The "woman" is the political Kingdom of God, over which Jesus Christ will rule during His coming Millennial rule as King of Kings and Lord of Lords.

The Beast kingdom is Lucifer's One World government under the United Nations which will have ten regions (horns), and seven rulers with seven crowns (kings), starting in the year 2021 when the United Nations becomes a de facto world government when it imposes a mandate on all the nations of the earth.

Isaac Newton, who is considered one of the greatest scientists to ever live, helped develop calculus, helped us understand how gravity works, gave us his famous three laws of motion, also spent many years trying to determine when the end of the world (the wicked) would occur when the earth will be burned and cleansed of all wickedness in preparation for Christ's millennial reign on Earth.

He studied the books of Daniel and Revelation in the Bible to make his calculation. In Revelation 12:6, he read, "And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days." Using this 1,260 days, one day for a year, as Daniel used in his prophecies, Newton counted from 800 A.D. when Charlemagne was anointed Emperor of the Holy Roman Empire by Pope Leo III giving us: $800 + 1,260 = 2060$, the year Newton calculated for the end of the world when Christ comes to start His millennial reign as King of Kings, and Lord of Lords to rule over His righteous Saints for a thousand years.

Although I disagree on Newton's calculation of when the Lord's Second Coming will occur when he begins to rule on Earth, I actually agree with him on one item of his reasoning. The 1,260 days, does not refer to how long the woman (political Kingdom

of God) is in the wilderness, but to the duration of Lucifer's One World government under the United Nations as the first Beast Kingdom of Revelation Chapter 13, before King David of the Lost Ten Tribes begins to rule again on the Earth's surface world. The duration of Lucifer's One World government under the United Nations rule, however, will be exactly 1,260 days from the day it imposes the world mandate to its destruction, which comes to about 3.5 years, instead of the 1,260 years that Newton surmised.

Since the United States fought our first war of Independence to free us from a tax mandate imposed upon the American colonies by Great Britain, who demanded that we not be allowed to make our own money, and then told us that we had to pay their tax mandate to them in gold and silver which the American Colonies did not have, caused a horrible depression. Now again, the United States will not accept a mandate on our country by a foreign government (the United Nations) which, by the way, has Great Britain at it's core.

So then, the United Nations will use its military forces to try to force its will upon the United States with an invasion of our country. Their international bankers, will cause a deep economic depression again to weaken us, which will also cause our national government to default on its loans to the International Bankers which includes the Federal Reserve. The invasion will also be an attempt to repossess our country for defaulting on our national debt, in which Congress has mortgaged our whole country to the international bankers.

The scriptures show that in this war against the Land of Zion (the United States), our national government will be destroyed, but the United Nations (first Beast kingdom of Rev. 13) government will also be destroyed.

The political Kingdom of God presently is headquartered at the City of Eden, in that primeval Garden where our race began within Our Hollow Earth whose King is a descendant of David. His name most probably is David and he sits on the inherited throne of David of old. He rules over the heretofore Lost Ten Tribes of Israel.

In fulfillment of prophecy, the political Kingdom of God under the guidance of the living throne of David will be expanded to the surface of the earth. A highway will be built up in the midst of the Arctic Ocean, most likely as a monorail train on poles sunk into the ocean bed, and "their prophets shall stay themselves no longer" but will proceed to connect a permanent link between their capital City of Eden with the New Jerusalem - the future capital of America to be built in Independence, Jackson County, Missouri.

This will happen after the government of the United States is destroyed when all the nations of the world under the United Nations attacks the United States and tries to repossess our country when our national government goes into default caused by a depression brought on by the International Bankers and their Federal Reserve Bank which they can cause simply by raising interest rates so high no-one will borrow their money.

My estimate when this will happen is in the next few years when the United Nations becomes a de facto world dictatorship for 3.5 years as John the Beloved described in Revelation 13. This world power will have the cunning of a leopard (the European Union), the feet and claws of a bear (Russia), and the teeth and mouth of a lion (Great Britain), and Lucifer will be their god directed straight out of the Vatican. And they will attack the United States, the land of the Saints of Zion,

1 "And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads (the G7) and ten horns (regions of the earth), and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

2 And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard (the European Union), and his feet were as the feet of a bear (Russia), and his mouth as the mouth of a lion (Great Britain): and the dragon (China, and Satan) gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

9 If any man have an ear, let him hear.

10 He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints." (Rev. 13:1-2, 7-10)

This war of attempted repossession of the United States, the land of the Saints of Zion by the United Nations International Bankers, the Illuminati and Jesuits is spoken of in the scriptures. Isaiah chapter 3 speaks of the land of Zion which is America, and that our men will fall by the sword,

25 "Thy men shall fall by the sword, and thy mighty in the war.

26 And her gates shall lament and mourn; and she (America) being desolate shall sit upon the ground." (Isaiah 3:25-26)

The invading armies in the attack upon the United States (which is spoken of as the land of Zion in the scripture) by the United Nations countries of the world is spoken of in Joel chapter 2,

1 "Blow ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the Lord cometh, for it is nigh at hand;

2 A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a strong; there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years of many generations.

3 A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the land is as the garden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and nothing shall escape them.

4 The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run.

5 Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in battle array.

6 Before their face the people shall be much pained: all faces shall gather blackness.

7 They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks:

8 Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path: and when they fall upon the sword, they shall not be wounded (this sounds like an army of robots).

9 They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief.

10 The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:"

The Lord then tells His people,

12 "Therefore also now, saith the Lord, turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning:

13 And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.

14 Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind him; even a meat offering and a drink offering unto the Lord your God?

15 Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly:

16 Gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

17 Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar (of our temples), and let them say, Spare thy

people, O Lord, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God?"

Then will God pity His people and hear their prayers and will go before our armies to defend our country from the invading heathen nations,

18 "Then will the Lord be jealous for his land, and pity his people.

11 And the Lord shall utter his voice before his army: for his camp is very great: for he is strong that executeth his word: for the day of the Lord is great and very terrible; and who can abide it?

19 Yea, the Lord will answer and say unto his people, Behold, I will send you corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a reproach among the heathen:

20 But I will remove far off from you the northern army, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate (the Arctic), with his face toward the east sea (the Atlantic), and his hinder part toward the utmost sea (the Pacific), and his stink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because he hath done great things."

Isaiah 4:1 says that after the war seven women will ask one man to be their husband because six out of seven men will die in the war,

"And in that day seven women shall take hold of one man, saying, We will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel: only let us be called by thy name, to take away our reproach."

The American Indians and Hispanics, which in the scriptures are called “the remnant of Jacob” will be a fifth column in the midst of our land fighting with the United Nations invaders to do unto us as our misguided leaders have done unto them,

12 "And my people who are a remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles, yea, in the midst of them as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep, who, if he go through both treadeth down and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.

13 Their hand shall be lifted up upon their adversaries, and all their enemies shall be cut off.

14 Yea, wo be unto the Gentiles except they repent; for it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Father, that I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots; (our cars)

15 And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy strongholds;

16 And I will cut off witchcrafts out of thy land, and thou shalt have no more soothsayers;

17 Thy graven images I will also cut off, and thy standing images (our statues and skyscrapers) out of the midst of thee, and thou shalt no more worship the works of thy hands;

18 And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee (with tornadoes and hurricanes); so will I destroy thy cities.

19 And it shall come to pass that all lyings, and deceivings, and envyings, and strifes, and priestcrafts (paid preachers), and whoredoms, shall be done away.

20 For it shall come to pass, saith the Father, that at that day whosoever will not repent and come unto my Beloved Son, them will I cut off from among my people, O house of Israel;

21 And I will execute vengeance and fury upon them, even as upon the heathen (of the invading armies), such as they have not heard." (3 Nephi 21:12-21, Micah 5:7-15)

After the war, if the people of the United States have repented of their evil ways, God will accept them into His church, and they will help the American Indians and Hispanics who are the "remnant of Jacob" who have joined His church to build a new capital city for the whole American continent, north and south, the New Jerusalem, in Independence, Missouri,

22 "But if they will repent and hearken unto my words, and harden not their hearts, I will establish my church among them, and they shall come in unto the covenant and be numbered among this the remnant of Jacob, unto whom I have given this land for their inheritance;

23 And they shall assist my people, the remnant of Jacob, and also as many of the house of Israel as shall come, that they may build a city, which shall be called the New Jerusalem.

24 And then shall they assist my people that they may be gathered in, who are scattered upon all the face of the land, in unto the New Jerusalem.

25 And then shall the power of heaven come down among them; and I also will be in the midst." (3 Nephi 21:22-25)

This United Nations government dictatorship that attacks the United States is the fourth beast of the Book of Daniel,

7 "After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; and it had ten horns." (Daniel 7:7)

20 "And of the ten horns that were in his head, and of the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look was more stout than his fellows.

21 I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;" (Daniel 7:20-21)

The ancient american prophet Nephi was shown the last days when the Great and Abominable Church would attack the Saints of God in America, and indeed in all the world,

9 "And it came to pass that he said unto me: Look, and behold that great and abominable church, which is the mother of abominations, whose founder is the devil.

10 And he said unto me: Behold there are save two churches only; the one is the church of the Lamb of God, and the other is the church of the devil; wherefore, whoso belongeth not to the church of the Lamb of God belongeth to that great church, which is the mother of abominations; and she is the whore of all the earth.

11 And it came to pass that I looked and beheld the whore of all the earth, and she sat upon many waters; and she had dominion over all the earth, among all nations, kindreds, tongues, and people.

12 And it came to pass that I beheld the church of the Lamb of God, and its numbers were few, because of the wickedness and

abominations of the whore who sat upon many waters; nevertheless, I beheld that the church of the Lamb, who were the saints of God, were also upon all the face of the earth; and their dominions upon the face of the earth were small, because of the wickedness of the great whore whom I saw.

13 And it came to pass that I beheld that the great mother of abominations did gather together multitudes upon the face of all the earth, among all the nations of the Gentiles, to fight against the Lamb of God (and His Saints).

14 And it came to pass that I, Nephi, beheld the power of the Lamb of God, that it descended upon the saints of the church of the Lamb, and upon the covenant people of the Lord, who were scattered upon all the face of the earth; and they were armed with righteousness and with the power of God in great glory.

15 And it came to pass that I beheld that the wrath of God was poured out upon that great and abominable church, insomuch that there were wars and rumors of wars among all the nations and kindreds of the earth.

16 And as there began to be wars and rumors of wars among all the nations which belonged to the mother of abominations, the angel spake unto me, saying: Behold, the wrath of God is upon the mother of harlots; and behold, thou seest all these things--

17 And when the day cometh that the wrath of God is poured out upon the mother of harlots, which is the great and abominable church of all the earth, whose founder is the devil, then, at that day, the work of the Father shall commence, in preparing the way for the fulfilling of his covenants, which he hath made to his people who are of the house of Israel" (with the emergence of the political Kingdom of God of the Lost Ten Tribes in the Hollow Earth). (1 Nephi 14:9-17)

Isaiah, the prophet said of our attackers,

25 "But thus saith the Lord, even the captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered; for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy children.

26 And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; they shall be drunken with their own blood as with sweet wine; and all flesh shall know that I, the Lord, am thy Savior and thy Redeemer, the Mighty One of Jacob." (Isaiah 49:25-26)

After the war, the prophet Daniel says that our resurrected ancestor Adam, the Ancient of Days will come and give the government over America to the House of Israel,

22 "Until the Ancient of days came, and judgment was given to the saints of the most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom." (Daniel 7:22)

And the invading armies and the United Nations government is burned by fire,

11 "I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame." (Daniel 7:11)

The prophet Nephi explains that God will help us, the Saints of God, who are of the House of Israel,

12 "Wherefore, he will bring them again out of captivity, and they shall be gathered together to the lands of their inheritance; and they shall be brought out of obscurity and out of darkness; and they shall know that the Lord is their Savior and their Redeemer, the Mighty One of Israel.

13 And the blood of that great and abominable church, which is the whore of all the earth, shall turn upon their own heads; for they shall war among themselves, and the sword of their own hands shall fall upon their own heads, and they shall be drunken with their own blood.

14 And every nation which shall war against thee, O house of Israel, shall be turned one against another, and they shall fall into the pit which they digged to ensnare the people of the Lord. And all that fight against Zion (America) shall be destroyed, and that great whore, who hath perverted the right ways of the Lord, yea, that great and abominable church, shall tumble to the dust and great shall be the fall of it." (1 Nephi 22:12-14)

Our country will survive but the United Nations government and our American governments will be destroyed in the war. The Lost Tribes nation political kingdom of God of Our Hollow Earth will then expand to outer earth to fill the void, together with a great last missionary work of 144,000 missionaries, 12,000 from each of the Tribes of the House of Israel, to bring all the descendants of the House of Israel into the fold of God, to the land of Zion to America, and to the land of Palestine to Jerusalem,

26 "And then shall the work of the Father commence at that day, even when this gospel shall be preached among the remnant of this people. Verily I say unto you, at that day shall the work of the Father commence among all the dispersed of my people, yea, even the tribes which have been lost, which the Father hath led away out of Jerusalem.

27 Yea, the work shall commence among all the dispersed of my people, with the Father to prepare the way whereby they may come unto me, that they may call on the Father in my name.

28 Yea, and then shall the work commence, with the Father among all nations in preparing the way whereby his people may be gathered home to the land of their inheritance.

29 And they shall go out from all nations; and they shall not go out in haste, nor go by flight, for I will go before them, saith the Father, and I will be their rearward." (3 Nephi 21:26-29)

After the war, the Saints of the Most High in America will inherit and rebuild the cities left desolate by the war,

"For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left, and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles and make the desolate cities to be inhabited." (Isaiah 54:3, 3 Nephi 22:3)

After the war, the Lost Tribes political Kingdom of God will thus expand first to America, then to Jerusalem to help them rebuild their temple before the battle of Armageddon.

After the destruction of the United Nations government in the first 3.5 years, another Old World government will emerge that will allow the Jewish temple to be rebuilt by King David of the Lost Tribes.

The political Kingdom of God (the woman) will emerge from the wilderness (of the hollow earth) to America, and give us a new government, a new capital city, and a new economy, starting in 2025 when the "locusts" (Rev 9:3), which are flying saucers from the Hollow Earth of the political Kingdom of God emerge to give us a new government here in America and torment the leaders of the 1st Beast Kingdom (of Rev 13) of the United Nations to give up their rule over America.

"In that day shall the branch of the Lord (the righteous branch of the Lost Ten Tribes) be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of

the earth (of America) shall be excellent and comely for them that are escaped of Israel (in the great war).” (Isaiah 4:2)

The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints will unite with the Lost Tribes political kingdom of God, and all Latter-day Saint members will be brought to America from all over the world. We will get a new government and a new capital. The new capital of the whole American continent, north and south, will be the New Jerusalem to be built in Independence, Jackson County, Missouri (D&C 84:2-3). Our new government will be the theocratic monarchy of the hollow earth nation of the Ten Tribes of Israel political kingdom of God, whose king is King David, a descendant of the ancient King David of the Israelites.

Revelation chapter 12 speaks of where the Lord took the Lost Tribes of Israel with their political Kingdom of God government (the woman) into the bowels of the earth through the “mouth” of the earth, the North Polar Opening for 2,500 years,

14 "And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth."

In Our Hollow Earth (the wilderness), the woman, which is the political Kingdom of God over the House of Israel was nourished for a time (one thousand years), and times (another

thousand years) and a half time (500 years) = 2,500 years. The Israelites escaped the Assyrians in the year 687 B.C. and if we estimate that by 475 B.C. they had reached the land of Our Hollow Earth (spoken in Esdras as Arsareth), then the year 2025 would be 2,500 years since the Lost Tribes were led into the North Countries of Our Hollow Earth. We can therefore, conclude that in the year 2025, the Lost Tribes political Kingdom of God will begin reigning again on the surface of the Earth.

Elder Bruce R. McConkie, apostle of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints gave us a further clue when the Lost Tribes will return counting from the year 2000.

In his book, THE MILLENNIAL MESSIAH, on page 382, Elder McConkie indicates that the half hour of silence in heaven on the opening of the seventh seal in Revelation 8:1 is according to God's time which one day on God's planet Kolob in the center of our Milky Way Galaxy is equal to 1,000 earth years (Abraham 3:4), so that one-half hour of silence in heaven would be 20.83 years on earth. LDS Apostle Alvin R. Dyer, who served as a counselor to President David O. McKay, also calculated this half hour of silence in heaven to be about 20 years on Earth in his book, WHO AM I? (Loc. 5535)

In a revelation to the prophet Joseph Smith, recorded in Doctrine & Covenants Section 77, verse 6, Joseph Smith asks God,

“Q. What are we to understand by the book which John saw, which was sealed on the back with seven seals?

A. We are to understand that it contains the revealed will, mysteries, and works of God; the hidden things of his economy concerning this earth during the seven thousand years of its continuance, or its temporal existence.”

The earth's temporal existence began at the fall of Adam, 4,000 B.C. And Jesus Christ will return to rule on the earth at the beginning of the seven thousandth year period, as explained further in D&C 77, verse 12,

“Q. What are we to understand by the sounding of the trumpets, mentioned in the 8th chapter of Revelation?

A. We are to understand that as God made the world in six days, and on the seventh day he finished his work, and sanctified it, and also formed man out of the dust of the earth, even so, in the beginning of the seventh thousand years will the Lord God sanctify the earth, and complete the salvation of man, and judge all things, and shall redeem all things, except that which he hath not put into his power, when he shall have sealed all things, unto the end of all things; and the sounding of the trumpets of the seven angels are the preparing and finishing of his work, in the beginning of the seventh thousand years—the preparing of the way before the time of his coming.”

According to Biblical chronology, from Adam to Christ were 4,000 years, and from Christ to the year 2000 A.D. completed six thousand years. So the seventh thousand year period of the temporal existence of the Earth began in the year 2000 A.D. With the half hour of silence in heaven being 20.83 earth years, the seven trumpets of Revelation starting with Chapter 8 will begin sounding in Heaven in 2021.

If the events of each trumpet that sound should last at least one year each, then in the year 2027 all seven angels will have sounded their trumpets, and Christ will begin His reign on Earth. Then within the next seven years, Christ will save His righteous followers from the Seven Last Plagues, the last of which

includes a burning solar mass ejection in about 2034 that will purify the earth of all unrighteousness.

So in this chronology, the first Beast Kingdom of the United Nations will be destroyed and burned by fire in 2024, three and half years after it comes into power in 2021. Then the Lost Ten Tribes political Kingdom of God will emerge to outer earth and begin ruling first over America, then later after the 2nd Beast Kingdom is destroyed, the political Kingdom of God will then rule over all the world.

As Revelation 13:1-18 states, after the first Beast Kingdom is destroyed and burned by fire (Daniel 7:11), a Second Beast kingdom will arise in Europe from the ashes of the United Nations First Beast kingdom, and last another 3.5 years. King David of the political Kingdom of God in America will be given permission by this 2nd Beast Kingdom to build a temple for the Jews in Jerusalem.

The fifth angel to sound his trumpet, according to this chronology will be in 2025, and the locusts that come out of the bottomless pit of the hollow earth are the flying saucers of the Lost Ten Tribes which are commanded to torment the “men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads” of the Great and Abominable Church to give up their rule over America (Rev 9:1-12).

The sixth angel sounds in preparation of the great battle of Armageddon where the country of Israel is to be attacked by an army of 200 million soldiers. Since the United States has always helped Israel and will not be around to help defend Israel in this battle, the attack on the United States by the United Nations countries will have to have taken place previously sometime between the years 2021 to 2025 before the Lost Tribes emerge

from the “bottomless pit” of Our Hollow Earth to give America a new government. If President Donald Trump wins the next election, he will start his second term in January 2025, and according to a prophecy by a Utah LDS Bishop, a Republican President will be assassinated followed by an attack on the United States by Russia and its allies. ([THE DREAM MINE STORY](#), pp. 28 & 35)

The 2nd Beast Kingdom with headquarters in Europe will rule the whole world except North and South America where the political Kingdom of God will be ruling under the leadership of King David of the Lost Ten Tribes. This 2nd beast Kingdom will institute the "mark of the beast" in the right hand and forehead of all its citizens without which no-one will be able to buy or sell (Rev. 13:16-17). This 2nd beast Kingdom will kill all its citizens who refuse to worship the image of the Beast (Rev. 13:15).

The seventh angel sounds and before the Battle of Armageddon takes place in Palestine, in America, north of the New Jerusalem, at Adam-Ondi-Ahman a grand council will be convened with our ancestor, the resurrected Adam presiding. At this grand council, King David of the House of Israel will deliver the throne of David his fore-father to Jesus Christ who will henceforth reign as King of Kings forever more. Christ is "the root and the offspring of David." (Revelations 22:16) And thereby will the scriptures be fulfilled that there will never be a time when a son of David will not sit upon his throne which throne will endure forever.

Because the temple built by the Lost Tribes in Jerusalem will be so beautiful, with such an abundance of gold, silver and precious jewels, this last Old World dictatorship spoken of by John the Beloved in Revelation 13, having “two horns like a lamb” and governed by the “dragon” Lucifer, (Revelation 13:11-18) will

covet the wealth of the Israelite temple in Jerusalem, and so decide to attack Israel “to take a spoil” in the great Battle of Armageddon. (Ezekiel 38:10-12)

The Great Battle of Armageddon where the last Beast Government of Revelation Chapter 13 attacks the Jewish nation of Israel in Palestine occurs after the sounding of the Seventh Trumpet. Jesus Christ, their Messiah will then appear on the Mount of Olives to save the Jews from extinction. He will kill the invading armies with giant hail stones, and the Jewish survivors will accept him as their King, their Savior and their God. Jesus Christ will sit upon the throne of David, which will become a one-world government of the political Kingdom of God on earth that will replace Lucifer's world government.

Ezequiel 39:9 then tells us it will take the Jews seven years to clean up the mess of Armageddon and burn all the weapons left over from the war. During those seven years, John the Beloved describes that God will pour out seven plagues upon the wicked people of the world to try to get them to repent of their evil ways before the outer surface of the earth is burned with the wicked as stubble. (See Revelations Chapter 16 & Malachi 4)

Before the earth's surface is burned in 2034, and before the plagues are unleashed upon the world in 2028, the righteous will be lifted up and saved alive in the harvest of the earth (Rev 14:15-16).

In 2034, the Earth will be by-passed by the same planet sized comet that caused Noah's flood, which will draw the Earth's orbit back closer to the Sun so that all the earth's surface will have a more even climate. The earth's axis will be tipped back on its axis to 16 degrees so that there will no longer be horrible hurricanes and tornadoes. The mountains will be leveled with

many earthquakes and the canyons raised so the earth will have a more even terrain (D&C 133:21-22). The oceans will be driven back into the North Countries where they were before Noah's flood (D&C 133:23-24).

Then the righteous will be brought back to the surface from space after being lifted up, and Christ will reign as King of Kings and Lord of Lords on Earth for 1,000 years.

At the time of the harvest of the righteous from the earth, there will be another half-hour silence in heaven. However, this time, it will be a silence in the heaven of this earth, or Paradise, the Inner Sun of Earth, so this half-hour of silence will be according to Earth time, rather than Kolob time:

95 "And there shall be silence in heaven for the space of half an hour (this time the half hour is according to earth time, the time of the Inner Sun); and immediately after shall the curtain of heaven be unfolded, as a scroll is unfolded after it is rolled up, and the face of the Lord shall be unveiled;

96 And the saints that are upon the earth, who are alive, shall be quickened and be caught up to meet him.

97 And they who have slept in their graves shall come forth, for their graves shall be opened; and they also shall be caught up to meet him in the midst of the pillar of heaven." (D&C 88:95-97)

And the City of Enoch which was taken to the Heaven of this Earth in 2948 B.C. will return to the surface of the planet,

63 "And the Lord said unto Enoch: Then shalt thou and all thy city meet them there, and we will receive them into our bosom, and they shall see us; and we will fall upon their necks, and they shall fall upon our necks, and we will kiss each other;

64 And there shall be mine abode, and it shall be Zion, which shall come forth out of all the creations which I have made; and for the space of a thousand years the earth shall rest.

65 And it came to pass that Enoch saw the day of the coming of the Son of Man, in the last days, to dwell on the earth in righteousness for the space of a thousand years;" (Moses 7:63-65)

So the Heaven of this Earth, Paradise, or the Inner Sun will be emptied of all the righteous, the righteous dead will be resurrected, and the righteous living of the City of Enoch will return to the surface of the planet. The surface of the planet, Earth's shell, will then become the location of Paradise. Satan, and all his devils and the wicked dead will then be cast into the "bottomless pit" into the Inner Sun,

1 "And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,

3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season." (Revelation 20:1-3)

So at the harvest of the righteous from the Earth, Heaven and Hell will change places. The Heaven of this Earth, the Inner Sun will be emptied of all the righteous living and dead and be brought to the surface of the planet which will then be Paradise, or Heaven, the place where Jesus Christ lives and reigns for a thousand years, and the Inner Sun will then become Hell where Satan and his devils and all the wicked dead who have been

condemned to Hell will be held and bound by chains of gravity so that they cannot tempt anyone on earth for a thousand years.

As the Apostle Paul explained to the Corinthians, there are three degrees of glory to which all those that have lived on earth will be raised to in the resurrection of the dead (plus one degree of no glory into which Satan, his devils and the Sons of Perdition will be confined to).

40 "There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another.

41 There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in glory.

42 So also is the resurrection of the dead." (I Corinthians 15:40-42)

After the Millennium, the wicked dead then will be resurrected and given a planet of glory called the Telestial Kingdom having the presence of the Holy Ghost, after they have paid the penalty of their sins for a thousand years in the Inner Sun Hell with the buffetings of Satan, because they did not repent of their sins to be pardoned by the atoning sacrifice of our Lord Jesus Christ,

5 "But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished." (Revelation 20:5)

109 "But behold, and lo, we saw the glory and the inhabitants of the telestial world, that they were as innumerable as the stars in the firmament of heaven, or as the sand upon the seashore;

110 And heard the voice of the Lord saying: These all shall bow the knee, and every tongue shall confess to him who sits upon the throne forever and ever;

111 For they shall be judged according to their works, and every man shall receive according to his own works, his own dominion, in the mansions which are prepared;

112 And they shall be servants of the Most High; but where God and Christ dwell they cannot come, worlds without end." (D&C 76:109-112, revelation given to the prophet Joseph Smith and Sidney Rigdon)

After the Millennium, Satan, and his devils, will be loosed onto the surface of the planet for a short period of time to tempt and test those who lived during the Millennium, and then Satan, his devils and the Sons of Perdition will then be taken and placed in a black hole planet at the center of our Milky Way Galaxy called "Perdition" to there dwell in Hell for the rest of eternity,

8 "The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition..." (Revelation 17:8)

The Sons of Perdition are those that are resurrected last and "must abide a kingdom which is not a kingdom of glory." (D&C 88:24)

These are the Sons of Perdition:

31 "Thus saith the Lord concerning all those who know my power, and have been made partakers thereof, and suffered

themselves through the power of the devil to be overcome, and to deny the truth and defy my power—

32 They are they who are the sons of perdition, of whom I say that it had been better for them never to have been born;

33 For they are vessels of wrath, doomed to suffer the wrath of God, with the devil and his angels in eternity;

34 Concerning whom I have said there is no forgiveness in this world nor in the world to come—

35 Having denied the Holy Spirit after having received it, and having denied the Only Begotten Son of the Father, having crucified him unto themselves and put him to an open shame.

36 These are they who shall go away into the lake of fire and brimstone, with the devil and his angels—

37 And the only ones on whom the second death shall have any power;

38 Yea, verily, the only ones who shall not be redeemed in the due time of the Lord, after the sufferings of his wrath." (D&C 76:31-38)

Terrestrials are the righteous dead who received not the saving ordinances of baptism and confirmation by those having authority given to them by Jesus Christ and His Apostles, as He told Nicodemus, (or those that received the saving ordinances but were not valiant in the testimony of Jesus), will be resurrected during and after the Millennium without tasting death to the Terrestrial Kingdom where they will enjoy the presence of Jesus Christ in another world of glory greater than the Telestial,

71 "And again, we saw the terrestrial world, and behold and lo, these are they who are of the terrestrial, whose glory differs from that of the church of the Firstborn who have received the fulness of the Father, even as that of the moon differs from the sun in the firmament.

72 Behold, these are they who died without law;

73 And also they who are the spirits of men kept in prison (Paradise), whom the Son visited (after his crucifixion while his body was in the tomb), and preached the gospel unto them, that they might be judged according to men in the flesh (who reject Christ's saving ordinances, but otherwise accept Christ as their Savior);

74 Who received not the testimony of Jesus in the flesh, but afterwards received it (those that reject the savings ordinances while alive, but otherwise accept Christ as their Savior).

75 These are they who are honorable men of the earth, who were blinded by the craftiness of men (as so rejected the saving ordinances, but otherwise accept Christ as their Savior).

76 These are they who receive of his glory, but not of his fulness.

77 These are they who receive of the presence of the Son, but not of the fulness of the Father.

78 Wherefore, they are bodies terrestrial, and not bodies celestial, and differ in glory as the moon differs from the sun.

79 These are they who are not valiant in the testimony of Jesus; wherefore, they obtain not the crown over the kingdom of our God." (D&C 76:71-79) (are those who accepted Christ and His Savings ordinances in the flesh, but were not valiant until death in keeping all His commandments.)

The righteous dead who have obeyed the Celestial Law and accepted a baptism of the authorized servants of Jesus Christ, began to be resurrected at the time of the Savior's resurrection and will continue to be resurrected at His Coming in power and glory at the beginning of the Millennium through to the end of the Earth, when the Earth itself will die and be resurrected to be their celestial abode for eternity, called the Celestial Kingdom of glory,

11 "And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

14 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. (Revelation 20:11-14)

1 And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.

3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

4 And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away."
(Revelation 21:1-4)

In the Celestial Kingdom, there are three degrees of glory. Baptism by authorized servants of Jesus Christ is the gateway into the Celestial Kingdom of God, as Jesus told Nicodemus:

5 "Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water (baptism) and of the Spirit (confirmation of the Holy Ghost), he cannot enter into the (Celestial) kingdom of God." (John 3:5)

Celestial Marriage is the gateway into the highest degree of the Celestial Kingdom:

1 "In the celestial glory there are three heavens or degrees;

2 And in order to obtain the highest, a man must enter into this order of the priesthood [meaning the new and everlasting covenant of marriage];

3 And if he does not, he cannot obtain it.

4 He may enter into the other, but that is the end of his kingdom; he cannot have an increase." (D&C 131:1-4)

These are the righteous dead who have obeyed the Celestial Law:

51 "They are they who received the testimony of Jesus, and believed on his name and were baptized after the manner of his burial, being buried in the water in his name, and this according to the commandment which he has given—

52 That by keeping the commandments they might be washed and cleansed from all their sins, and receive the Holy Spirit by the laying on of the hands of him who is ordained and sealed unto this power;

53 And who overcome by faith, and are sealed by the Holy Spirit of promise, which the Father sheds forth upon all those who are just and true.

54 They are they who are the church of the Firstborn.

55 They are they into whose hands the Father has given all things—

56 They are they who are priests and kings, who have received of his fulness, and of his glory;

57 And are priests of the Most High, after the order of Melchizedek, which was after the order of Enoch, which was after the order of the Only Begotten Son.

58 Wherefore, as it is written, they are gods, even the sons of God—

59 Wherefore, all things are theirs, whether life or death, or things present, or things to come, all are theirs and they are Christ's, and Christ is God's.

60 And they shall overcome all things.

61 Wherefore, let no man glory in man, but rather let him glory in God, who shall subdue all enemies under his feet.

62 These shall dwell in the presence of God and his Christ forever and ever.

63 These are they whom he shall bring with him, when he shall come in the clouds of heaven to reign on the earth over his people.

64 These are they who shall have part in the first resurrection.

65 These are they who shall come forth in the resurrection of the just.

66 These are they who are come unto Mount Zion, and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly place, the holiest of all.

67 These are they who have come to an innumerable company of angels, to the general assembly and church of Enoch, and of the Firstborn.

68 These are they whose names are written in heaven, where God and Christ are the judge of all.

69 These are they who are just men made perfect through Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, who wrought out this perfect atonement through the shedding of his own blood.

70 These are they whose bodies are celestial, whose glory is that of the sun, even the glory of God, the highest of all, whose glory the sun of the firmament is written of as being typical." (D&C 76:51-70)

[the essay continues with the last days timeline as follows:]

My estimates for the last days time line therefore is: (Last Days
Timeline Predictions Section from Rodney Cluff's History of
Israel Essay)

2021 - The seven year tribulation of the righteous begins. The First Trumpet of Revelation 8 sounds and fire mingled with something as red as blood falls on the earth and burns up a third of all trees and all the green grass is burned up.

The United Nations announces it has become a de facto world government and imposes a mandate (the COVID vaccine mandate) on all the nations of the earth and rules the whole earth for 3.5 years (Daniel 7:23-25, Rev 13:1-5, Rev 12:3-4, 6). This is the First Beast Kingdom of Revelation 13. This First Beast Kingdom of Revelation 13 is the SAME beast kingdom as the Fourth Beast Kingdom of Daniel 7, with 10 horns (kings), with 7 heads, where another will rise up and subdue three of the 10, and will rule the world under Satan. This last Ruler will speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High. So we will thus recognize him when he comes forth. Rev. 17:9 "The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth." Rome was built upon 7 hills.

The emergence the first Beast Kingdom, with the [global ID2020 initiative](#).

An alternative to the United Nations is the [World Parliament](#).

2022 - The Second Trumpet sounds. A great mountain burning with fire is cast into the sea and a third part of the sea becomes

red as blood, and a third part of the creatures in the sea die, and a tsunami (D&C 88:90) of the mountain falling into the sea destroys a third of the ships in the oceans. The United States refuses to abide by the United Nations mandate on the United States, and they prepare for war. The Federal Reserve may be nationalized so the US can make its own money to finance this war, for which also we will be attacked by the United Nations Beast Kingdom.

2023 - The Third Trumpet sounds. A great meteor falls on the earth burning as a lamp and the dust from the burning meteor poisons a third part of the earth's rivers killing many people. The U.S. President is assassinated and the United States is attacked from the north, from the east, the west and the south by United Nations forces (Rev 12:17, Rev 13:7, Joel 2, Ezekiel 39:6). Our country rallies behind our military forces to defend our country.

2024 - The Fourth Trumpet sounds. A third part of the sun shining on the earth is darkened by reason of the dust kicked up by the war, as well as a third part of the moon and star shine is darkened. The Lord rallies behind our military defense and we win the war, but our federal government is destroyed as well as the United Nations government is destroyed (Daniel 7:11), 3.5 years (1,260 days) after it's start as a De Facto world government (Rev 13:10)(Rev 12:6)(Daniel 7:23-26)(Revelation 17:12-14).

The New Jerusalem is set up in Independence, Jackson County, Missouri (D&C 84:2-4). It becomes the capital city of the Americas, north and south. Those that help set up the New Jerusalem capital city are the Latter-day Saints, the American Indians, and the Lost Ten Tribes of Israel. The Political Kingdom of God expands to outer earth. A highway is cast up in the midst of the Arctic Ocean from the City of Eden in Our Hollow Earth to Independence, Missouri where America's new

capital city, the New Jerusalem, is built. Jesus Christ comes to his temple in the New Jerusalem (Malachi 3:1). He selects 144,000 High Priest missionaries, endows them with power so they cannot be killed (translated beings), 12,000 from each of the 12 tribes of Israel to go throughout the world for the last time to bring all those that wish to belong to the Church of the Firstborn. (Rev 14:1-6) (D&C 77:11) The desolate cities in America destroyed in the war are rebuilt and the Stakes of Zion strengthened. (Isaiah 54:3) The people of the Lord located by the missionary work of the 144,000 will be gathered to the land of their inheritance, the Jews to Palestine, and the scattered House of Israel to America. (3 Nephi 21:28-29)

A 2nd Old World Beast Kingdom (Rev 13:11-18) rises from the ashes of the United Nations Beast Kingdom, will rule the world except north and south America, and will last 3.5 years (Rev. 11:2) before they are destroyed by God. Two Jewish prophets defend the Jews of Israel in Palestine from the machinations of the 2nd Beast Kingdom for 3.5 years (Rev 11:3). The 2nd Old World Beast Kingdom makes a 7-Year agreement with King David of the Political Kingdom of God to let him build the temple for the Jews in Jerusalem, but breaks the agreement half way through the seven year period, and decides to attack Israel in Palestine (Daniel 9:27).

2025 - The Fifth Trumpet sounds. A great meteor falls to the earth into the Arctic causing a great smoke to come up out of the polar opening ("the pit") and "Locusts" (hollow earth flying saucers) come flying out of the bottomless pit (the hollow earth) to torment the men of the Beast Kingdom government to give up their rule over America (Daniel 7:26-27).

2026 - The Sixth Trumpet sounds. The 2nd Old World Beast Kingdom creates a one-currency economic system requiring a

chip to be embedded in the right hand or forehead of its citizens so they can neither buy or sell without the chip. All citizens are required to worship the image of the Beast or be killed (Rev 13:11-18).

The 2nd Old World Beast Kingdom decides to invade Israel in Palestine to "take a spoil" (Ezequiel 38:12) of the riches of the beautiful temple (Ezequiel 40) that King David of the Lost Tribes of Israel had built for them. They gather together an army of 200 million men and prepare for the attack on Israel. (Rev 9:13-18)

2027 - The Seventh Trumpet sounds (Rev. 10:6-7, Rev 11:15). The Angel announces there should be time no longer for Lucifer's rule over mankind. Adam, our first forefather, convenes a great convocation of all the prophets past and present in Adam-ondi-Ahman, Missouri. Adam receives all the Priesthood keys from all the prophets of each dispensation. Christ comes and Adam delivers all Priesthood keys to Christ, and King David of the Political Kingdom of God anoints Jesus Christ King of Kings and Lord of Lords. (Daniel 7:9-10, 13-14) Jesus Christ begins his reign as King over the Political Kingdom of God over the earth for 1,000 years.

The 2nd Old World Beast Kingdom breaks its 7-year treaty with the Political Kingdom of God half-way through the treaty period and commences the war of Armageddon against the country of Israel in Palestine (Ezequiel 38). One third part of men on Earth die in this war (Rev 9:18). The two Jewish prophets that have been defending Jerusalem for 3.5 years are killed, then resurrected before everyone's eyes (Rev 11:11). Christ, as King over the House of Israel political Kingdom of God descends on the Mount of Olives to defend the Jews from the invading army at the Battle of Armageddon (Zechariah 12:9-10). He rains hail

about the size of a hundred pounds upon the invading army to destroy them (Rev 11:19). The Jews then ask Christ, "What are these wounds in the thine hands and feet." And he tells them, "These wounds are the wounds with which I was wounded in the house of my friends. I am he who was lifted up. I am Jesus who was crucified. I am the Son of God." "And then shall they weep because of their iniquities; then shall they lament because they persecuted their king." (D&C 45:51-53) The Jews then accept Jesus as their Messiah and their King.

The righteous Saints, the people of God are reaped in the harvest of the Earth. (Rev. 14:15-16) The face of the Lord shall be unveiled in the sky, and all will see Him. The righteous will be caught up to meet Him. (D&C 88:95-96) In this reaping of the Earth, the righteous that are alive are caught up to the City of Enoch in space. (Moses 7:63) It appears as a giant spaceship approaching the earth. Flying Saucer craft from the Hollow Earth will also help in reaping the earth of its righteous people. The righteous dead who have lived the Celestial Law will be resurrected with Celestial bodies and the righteous dead who have lived the Terrestrial Law will be resurrected with Terrestrial bodies and Paradise (the Inner Sun) will be emptied. (D&C 88:97-98)

The Jews then begin the clean up and burn the weapons of the war of Armageddon for seven years (Ezequiel 39:9) God sends seven angels to pour out seven plagues (Rev. 16) upon the wicked to try to get them to repent of their evil ways before the earth is burned.

2028 - The First Plague. A noisome sore develops around the chip, "the mark of the beast," embedded in the citizens of the 2nd Beast Kingdom.

2029 - The Second Plague. The oceans are poisoned and every living thing therein dies.

2030 - The Third Plague. The poisonous red dust contaminates all rivers and fountains of waters.

2031 - The Fourth Plague. The sun's heat becomes seven times hotter and scorches men on earth.

2032 - The Fifth Plague. The seat of the 2nd Beast Kingdom becomes covered with smoke and darkness and they know their tongues with pain and swear against God.

2033 - The Sixth Plague. The heat of the sun dries up the River Euphrates. The great city of Rome (Babylon the Great) is burned with fire. (Rev. 17:16-18)(Rev. 18)

2034 - The Seventh Plague. A great earthquake occurs that divides Jerusalem into three parts, the cities of the earth fall, every island flees away, the mountains are shaken down and great hail falls on men. (D&C 88:94) The oceans are driven back into the North Countries of the Hollow Earth and the Land of Zion and Jerusalem are returned back into one continent by the voice of God (D&C 133:20-24) The Earth is by-passed by the same planet sized comet that caused Noah's flood. It tips the Earth on its axis back to 16 degrees where it was before the flood of Noah. It also pulls the Earth's orbit closer to the Sun to a 290 day orbit where it was before the Flood. The Earth is burned by a solar flare which jumps out from the Sun to hit the passing planet-sized comet, but also hits the Earth, which boils the oceans. (Isaiah 64:1-2) (Malachi 4:1) The wicked dead are cast into the "bottomless pit" of the Hollow Earth's Inner Sun. (Rev 20:1-3) Lucifer and his devils ascend into heaven (the Inner Sun), which then becomes hell during the Millennium, where all the wicked dead suffer the buffetings of Satan for a thousand

years. (Isaiah 14:12-14) The Saints of God in the City of Enoch out in space will watch all the earth changes and the burning of the surface of the earth by the solar flare. As the smoke comes up the righteous are shown the events in 3D of each of the six thousand years of Earth's history since the eviction of Adam and Eve from the Garden of Eden. (D&C 88:108-110)

2035 - The Lord with the City of Enoch descends to repopulate the Earth for His Millennial Reign.

The shell of the planet, both the outer surface and the inner surface, as well as within the shell becomes Heaven (Paradise) during the Millennium where Christ dwells among men. There will be no sickness, nor death as we know it. The enmity of beasts will cease and the lion will eat straw like the ox. There will be no rich and nor poor. The righteous who have lived the Celestial Law and/or the Terrestrial Law will be resurrected in the blink of an eye at the time of death.

3028 - At the end of the Millennium, Lucifer will be loosed upon the Earth again to test men. (Rev. 20:7-9) There will be another last great war, and the Saints will be saved by fire coming down from God out of heaven that consumes their enemies. The Earth splits down the mid-Atlantic ridge and rolls up like a scroll, disintegrates and dies. (D&C 88:26, Mormon 9:2, Mormon 5:23, 3 Nephi 26:3) The wicked dead are resurrected with Telestial bodies, and the Sons of Perdition will be resurrected with Perdition bodies. God sits upon his great White Throne, and holds the Great Last Judgment where we all accept that we have been awarded a just reward for our actions on earth.

Those resurrected with Terrestrial bodies will be placed on a Terrestrial world, those with Telestial bodies on a Telestial world. Lucifer and his angels, with the Sons of Perdition are

banished to Perdition, which I believe is a black hole planet in the Center of our Milky-way Galaxy.

The Earth is resurrected and becomes the abode of Jesus Christ and his Celestial Saints forever after. The Celestial New Jerusalem is brought from out of our outer hollow Sun to take the place of the Inner Sun of the Earth. (Rev. 21) (D&C 130:9-11)

VARIOUS RESOURCES

[Edward Snowden on UFOs: Link](#)

<https://youtu.be/-gGDzv6J1TI>

David Grusch former Intelligence Official on US Retrieving
Craft, etc.: Link

<https://youtu.be/TE7uJCFiGBc>

Ryan Graves former US Navy lieutenant

SafeAerospace.org

TOPIC: THE 10 LOST TRIBES INSIDE HOLLOW EARTH

James Prout on the Scriptural Certainty of the 10 Lost Tribes
Being Together Somewhere

James Prout says this in his “Last Days Timeline” book,

“(See D&C133)

- they ALL come back from the NORTH. Not from every direction
- they have THEIR prophets leading them.
- they bring their rich treasures with them. Could that be scriptures? maybe
- they come singing?
- they come as a hunter taking down their adversaries? Do they have good military tech? yep.

- they have a MIRACLE ice bridge. That would portend just 1 inbound location. Not several ice bridges.

- they come at one time period event. Not over 100s of years.

If you put that together, it is just as it reads. One people group, coming from the North, and at one coming event.

So, will the scriptures be right? Or will JF McConkie win the day? I don't know.

However, since the scriptures have been 100% over the last few thousand years...I would go with them.”

James makes some good points here; even if there are some tribes who stayed behind like Dan making Denmark, or others who may have mingled among the inhabitants of the world, we know from holy scripture that there is a group of them somewhere.

James doesn't make much comment about where they are. The popular ideas are inside earth, or in space.

James makes reference to Joseph Fielding McConkie's famous essay 'In Search of the Lost 10 Tribes and other things we lost' where he suggests they aren't together as a group but are scattered everywhere.

[Elder Bruce R McConkie Doesn't Like Hollow Earth Ten Tribes Theory](#)

In his book The Millennial Messiah, McConkie spoke of how the ten tribes are scattered and not together anymore. He rejects any supernatural theory related to them. His son Joseph Fielding McConkie carried on this legend and wrote a famous paper 'In Search of the Lost 10 Tribes and other things we lost', also

speaking of scriptures indicating a possible scattering of the ten lost tribes.

Bruce McConkie appeared to have a nac for getting the church more mainstream. A friend of mine wrote to him about old teachings of the brethren, and Bruce replied that he didn't know why there were so many strange ideas in the church.

Generally speaking, I don't like the theory of the tribes no longer being together. Some scattered sure, but many I think are still together, and the LDS have a unique heritage of scripture etc. supporting that concept, and the miraculous future.

Note: There is of course legends in Russia that Christ visited there. A neighbor of mine who was a missionary there has a large painting in their front room of a depiction of Christ in Russia. But this doesn't implicitly mean there aren't others together somewhere.

Note: Sister Wendy Nelson spoke of finding most of all the 12 tribes in a Russian (?) congregation she visited. But its been said that perhaps we all have some blood of each tribe mixed, and our blessings are for which tribe our mission is called to, though it is likely more than just that, even if we all have some mixing of different tribes. But this doesn't implicitly mean there aren't others together somewhere.

[The Return of the Ten Tribes will Be More Miraculous than the Parting of the Red Sea -add ref](#)

Scripture says that the return of the lost ten tribes on a massive bridge will be more astonishing than a sea parting which Israelites walked through.

This leads me to think that there's more to it than just emigrants coming to America to join the church back in the 1800s.

Joseph Smith Scholar Hyrum Andrus on the Lost Ten Tribes Still Being Together

Hyrum Andrus fervently states that Joseph Smith was so clear on the ten tribes being together as a group that we should have no argument on that point.

Are hollow earthers terrestrial translated beings?

Rodney Cluff shares,

Hollow Earth inhabitants are immigrants from our outer world. They are not translated beings. The city of Enoch that were taken to heaven (the Inner Sun) were translated. Although both types of beings are terrestrial, one is translated and the other are mortals like us, but with very long life spans because of the ideal living conditions in the Earth, as well as their technology allows them to be able to live as mortals very, very long times. In Passport to Eternity, the spacemen, who I believe were from Our Hollow Earth, had the technology to life indefinitely by every 50 years inplanting fetus cells into their brain. They have

a way to harvest fetus brain cells without damaging the fetus, while it is the womb of the mother.

Temples & Hollow Earth Lost Tribes

Rodney Cluff shares,

I don't have any evidence that the hollow earth people have temples. I do know that our church leaders starting with Joseph Smith have the keys to the temple work, and that one of the reasons the lost tribes will come forth in these last days is to receive their temple ordinances from our church leaders. In a prophecy recorded by Edwin Rushton and Theodore Turley, Joseph Smith said the Ten Tribes of Israel will help us build the New Jerusalem and its 24 temples. So one of the reasons why they will bring forth their rich treasures as it states in D&C 133:30, will be to help build those temples. D&C 133:26-33 speaks of the return of the Lost Tribes from the North Countries. Verse 32 indicates that they will be crowned with glory in Zion by the servants of the Lord, the children of Ephraim, which are our church leaders. To me this means that the lost tribes do not have the blessings of the temple, and must receive them from us, and is one way God is going to unite his children into one people in these last days.

TOPIC: HOLLOW EARTH THEORY: CLAIMS, ACCOUNTS, & EVIDENCES

What are some of the top evidences to establish hollow earth?

Some of the most common I've heard include:

Admiral Byrd's reports,

the Smokey God report,

the Etidorpha report,

the growing discoveries that earth isn't filled with magma,

the reports of other-earthars reporting hollow worlds & civilizations elsewhere like Val Thor

Isaiah 14:13

“I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation in the sides (inside) of the North” Isaiah 14:13. KJV

My visit to the sun Phoebe Marie Holmes

Scripture I go to prepare a place for you.

Scripture In my father's house are many mansions.

New Jerusalem in heart of sun.

Many aren't ready for this message, be patient with them, love them.

Beautiful faces there, all busy and happy.

Glorious gates of pearl.

Mountains, rivers, trees, mansions. Fountains, waterfalls, etc.

The tree of life is there, it is the life essence of God.

This is the 7th heaven.

Pure gold City like clear glass.

The measurements and previous stones described.

Sun hollow. Not hot. Beautiful city inside.

Sun is where God's throne is. The righteous are there.

Christ is there, and His Father (God) is there.

Note D&C 88:7 "7 Which truth shineth. This is the light of Christ. As also he is in the sun, and the light of the sun, and the power thereof by which it was made."

Speaks of Jesus Christ as ruler and Savior of the universe, and of his father dwelling on the sun, and Christ going to sit on his right hand there. Don't know if the universe statement is hyperbole, they are at the local sun.

God rules by electricity.

Speaks of the ability to communicate silently, one mind to

another.

No hunger fatigue or cold there. A gentle warmth.

This Earth is preparing to become eternal.

In most instances she does recognize Christ and Father as two separate beings.

Her husband died before her and she met him there, he had built a palace for them. She would furnish it when she arrived.

Possessions dear which were given away sold or lost were all there. Books there. But one great book.

There is no excuse for ugliness. Beauty and harmony are necessities. They enhance spirituality. Ugliness harms the soul. As you rise spiritually, you must have beauty.

As the body sleeps, the spirit can call to others elsewhere.

She is off on her description of God as not having a body.

Emphasizes the need to learn and take care of the body with nutrition etc.

Speaks of many worlds.

Speaks of still being in dark ages since much of our science is wrong. But better to strive to learn so our minds don't fade.

Heaven not a dreamy Shadow but very real.

Some talk of incarnations not sure what she means by this. Refers also to people holding on to selfish ways for ages until they finally let them go. These ideas may reflect some personal opinions, or something not understood.

Speaks of a guardian angel. Called a ministering angel.

The only barriers between man and God those of man's making.

What you put love into on Earth reflects in your heavenly mansion. There is No death or loss. She put love into the flowers she planted and therefore had a beautiful flower garden in her Heavenly Mansion. All things lost in life are restored.

Speaks also of a mother God as well as a father God.

Notice how some of these things by any of these things correlate with frustration teachings which add credibility to her story.

Those you knew on her if you knew you will know them forever these bonds are very significant. Family and friends.

At the end of times many earthquakes will come and with them many waters. Any volcanoes also erupt.

Our lack of faith to heal the sick his wife hospitals have had to be built.

Ministers of the Gospel can't just preach they have to scale the sick they have to visit the poor the old etc they

have to comfort people.

The destructions of the last days make people very aware that the time of their judgment has come.

At the destruction time people were scattered and confused no longer ruling.

There's a strange interpretation of the scripture that one is taken in the other left Luke 17, that those who are taken are the wicked who are taken to the Moon. And that they would not remember that they had come from Earth and that eventually their bodies would become of the substance of the Moon suitable to live there. Also says some people on this Earth are not from this Earth but they don't remember that. Not the moon had been dead but was resurrected by the time of the Lord's return.

There are various realms of initiation into the Heavenly realm seven levels and you have to pass by the archangels at each realm

Suggest three levels of existence first the innate, second the spirit third of the body. Note this is basically what she is saying. These could be referring to intelligence spirit and body.

Angels are not limited to their physical location but they still have a physical location.

Strange refers to God as father mother God.

Strange refers to the Holy Ghost as mother God. This is patently incorrect.

Correctly states that mankind's destiny is to become like God

Find it on archive.org

<https://archive.org/details/phoebemarieholmesmyvisittothesunscanstext/Phoebe%20Marie%20Holmes%20-%20My%20Visit%20To%20The%20Sun%20-%20Scans%20%26%20Text/page/n14/mode/1up>

A Few Points to Be Careful of in Hollow Earth Research

Shaver and Palmer were making up stories for money, the Shaver Mystery and Lemuria.

Some claim that Byrd never said he saw anything unusual at pole, but a supposed short secret diary speaks of it. As far as I understand, the supposed secret diary is indeed a fake, but Byrd did make Earth opening claims etc. elsewhere.

Gravity & Hollow Earth: Overview

Rodney Cluff shares,

Gravity is not what they teach in college. It is a push from

space, not a pull by the earth. Gravity is the acceleration of the ether of space into the nucleus of all atoms. As it passes through us it exerts a pressure on us so our feet are firmly planted on the surface. The same goes for those living on the inner surface of our hollow earth. The ether accelerating into the inner surface keeps their feet firmly planted on the inner surface. I wrote a whole paper on gravity which I included in my book, to explain how gravity works and how it can be controlled.

Pressure does increase a short distance into the earth from the acceleration of gravity, but then starts to decrease from there to the central sphere of gravity at 700 miles. As the the acceleration decreases to zero at the central sphere of gravity, so does the pressure decrease to zero.

The Greenland icehole experiment found that the acceleration of gravity decreased faster down the hole than if the center of gravity is assumed to be located in the center of the earth. Which means that the center of gravity is closer to the surface, which would be the case if the earth is hollow.

[Seismic waves & density of hollow earth: Overview](#)

Rodney Cluff shares,

I wrote a chapter on how seismic waves prove our earth is hollow also. Whenever there is a large earthquake, the earth "rings" like a bell, which is hollow. Both S waves and P-waves have a shadow zone on the opposite side of the earth where the seismic waves do not reach, because seismic waves do not pass through the hollow.

P waves bend around the shell and are received on the other side of the earth from the epicenter, but there still is a P wave shadow zone caused by the hollow interior between 103 and 143 degrees from the epicenter

The density of the Earth is 5.5 gm/cc. Steel has a density of 7.8 gm/cc. Since average surface rocks are 2.7 gm/cc, this means the interior density of the planet is 8.3 gm/cc: $(8.3 + 2.7)/2 = 5.5$. Our Hollow Earth is a shell of 800 miles thick, gives a density of the shell of 11.19 gm/cc. The average interior density of the shell then is: $(2 * 11.19) - 2.7 = 19.68$ gm/cc, which is denser than gold (19.3). Platinum has a density of 21.4 gm/cc, so an inner shell density of 19.68 gm/cc is within the range of known earth materials. The Earth does ring like a bell after every large earthquakes. A bell is hollow and is made of metal, just like the foundation of the shell of our hollow earth most likely is made of metal. Seismic waves have been noticed to curve back up to the surface at greater and greater distances from the epicenter. This would be caused by an increase in density with depth. The fact that no earthquakes occur below 450 miles, indicates that at that depth the earth is so dense no earthquakes can occur below that depth.

[Polar Openings of Hollow Earth: Overview](#)

Rodney Cluff shares,

When Admiral Byrd flew his airplane half way through the South Polar Opening in 1946, he determined the neck of the opening was 125 miles in Diameter. Here is a diagram of the North Polar Opening which he flew his airplane through in 1927:

<https://ourhollowearth.com/NorthPolarOpeningFromAlertBase.jpg>

the North Polar Opening of Saturn has like a hexagonal shape with straight sides, while its South Polar Opening is round like a funnel.

The true shape of our Earth is a toroid, with a hollow interior that is 50% of the volume of the Earth with permanent Polar Openings to the interior:

<https://ourhollowearth.com/HollowEarth.jpg>

North Polar Opening was found and sailed through by Olaf and Jens Jansen in 1829. It is located in the Arctic Ocean at 85 N 130 E. The Earth begins to dip into the opening 399 miles north of Alert, Ellersmere Island, Northern Canada. The Eskimos have always known the hole in the Arctic Ocean exists. There is an account of an Eskimo hunting party going through the hole to the Inner Continent on my Home page. Here it is: In 1916, the Ogden, Utah newspaper, Standard-Examiner (<https://www.standard.net/>), published a story of some Eskimos (<https://www.ourhollowearth.com/AnimalsoftheHollowEarth.htm>) that lived on Thetis Island north of Alaska, who had taken a fishing expedition into the Arctic Ocean, but who became stranded on an ice floe for several weeks before drifting on the Beaufort Gyre to the land of the "midnight sun" where they discovered Tyrannosaurus Rex dinosaurs devouring animals, including two of their own men. They found a dead tyrannosaurus and cut off a foot square piece as evidence of their story and returned to Alaska on another ice floe, showing their frozen piece of dinosaur to white fur traders in Fairbanks.

Then there was the discovery of the North Polar Opening by Richard Byrd in 1926. John B. Leith gives the account straight out of the United States government archives of Richard Byrd's discovery of the North Polar Opening in 1926 and his subsequent 1700 mile flight in February 1927 from Alert Base to the Inner Continent, which you can read in his book, Genesis of the Space Age. I can send you the pdf I created from is manuscript a friend sent me in 2008.

Then there is the account of two Norwegians who took a small boat with an outboard engine and a sail through the North Polar Opening I think in the 1960's and lived among the giants of the hollow earth one year before returning, as related by one of these norwegians to Dr. Nephi Cottam, a Chiropractor in Los Angeles originally from Salt Lake City. The story was published in Michael X. Barton's book, Rainbow City and the Inner Earth, also in Raymond Bernard's (pen name) book, The Hollow Earth. See:

<https://www.ourhollowearth.com/Bernard/Index.htm>

My friend Ivars, now Lord Ivars, from an airline pilot an admission he and many of his fellow airline pilots have seen the North Polar Opening:

<https://www.ourhollowearth.com/ourhollo/p8.html>

The North Polar Opening is not buried. It has open air. Since 99.9% of the atmosphere is in the first 26 miles above the surface, 73 miles in the center of the polar opening is 99.9% vacuum of space. The acceleration of the ether of space into the sides of the opening holds the ocean to the sides of the hole, over which Ola Jansen's boat sailed to the Inner Continent which starts about half way through.

From D&C 133:23, we know that the water that covered the whole earth at the earth's baptism by water of Noah's flood came from the North Counties of the hollow earth.

Its called the North Counties in scripture because that the compass points to that country. Olaf and Jens Jansen used their compass to get to the Hollow Earth through the North Polar Opening. And noticed that it still pointed to the North marking on the compass even after arriving there. The reason is the electromagnetic field of the Earth is a torus that has field lines that travel to their North Pole on the inside of the Earth, and come out of our South Pole and travel on the outside of the planet to our North Pole, which is their South pole in a continuous loop.

[Living Conditions in Inner Earth](#)

Rodney Cluff shares,

The inner surfaces of the planets are ideally made for optimum living conditions. Most of OUR air comes from the hollow earth. They have 16,000 miles extent of the Inner Continent with lush vegetation. With their atmosphere and Inner Sun they are not living in a cave. It is a whole selfsufficient world. They have higher oxygen level in their atmosphere, and the Inner Sun gives ideal warmth to the hollow earth peoples, animals and plant life. A mist comes up from the ground in the evening and waters everything everyday. They have ideal living conditions, unlike our living conditions on the exterior of the

planet that has many deserts, very cold arctic and antarctic climates as well as very high mountains like the Himalayas where there is very little oxygen and very cold conditions. The exterior world has less land than the interior world, most of our world is ocean. Ice cores in Greenland found a 30% oxygen level, which is higher average level of oxygen in the rest of our outer world, indicating that the oxygen coming out of our hollow earth through the north polar opening with the moisture from the hollow earth that precipitates onto the Greenland icecap is bringing the high oxygen level in the moisture that the hollow earth enjoys.

The hollow earth's center of mass is in two places, the Inner Sun, and within the shell of the planet. The principle center of gravity that effects us is the center of gravity in the shell because it is closer to us and because the Inner Sun has very little mass compared to the whole planet. The center of gravity in the shell forms a sphere about 700 miles down from the outer surface, according to the Inner Earth Guide in ETIDORPHA. Gravity keeps our earth in orbit, and our feet firmly planted on the outer surface. Gravity also keeps the Inner surface inhabitants with their feet firmly planted on the Inner Surface because the Central Sphere of Gravity in the shell is beneath their feet.

The hollow earth is the original home of the human race, their capital city is built around the Garden of Eden. It is our home, and as you can read in Passport to Eternity, when the earth is hit by the solar flare that burns the people, vegetation and buildings to powder, they are offering to take us home -- to Eden. They have very high medical technology, and offer to fix us all up. The blind will see, the lame will walk, if your heart

is about to give out, you will get another, etc. It is not a port, the hollow earth is home, where God originally intended for us to live -- in the paradise if Eden.

The inner sun of the hollow earth & The Tree of Life

Rodney Cluff shares,

As long as Adam & Eve ate the fruit of the tree of life they were immortal. After partaking of the forbidden fruit, God transplanted the tree of life to the Inner Sun so they could not eat of it again. The Inner Sun was the flaming sword that turned every way to keep the way of the tree of life. Afterward, any who were translated were caught to heaven to partake of the fruit of the tree of life. See Rev 2:7, 3 Nephi 28

The Inner Sun is divided in two sides, the day side has like a glowing white cloud covering it, the night side is reddish brown with an opaque large round area in the center with holes in to let the bright white light shine through like stars. Less heat comes from the night side than the day side which caused a slow breeze to rise in the evening, the temperature difference caused a mist to come up from the ground in the evening that waters all the lush plant life. Genesis 1:3-5 describes the creation of the Inner Sun. It was the Heaven that was lit up on the first day of creation and divided between its day and night sides. It rotates at the same rate as God's planet Kolob, once for 1000 original earth year and is equal to each day in the creation period. The creation period was 7 days of the Lord = 7000 earth years.

the Moon has two very different sides. The far side we never

see from Earth is very mountainous and hilly; the side that faces Earth is much smoother. Also, the North Polar Opening of Saturn has like a hexagonal shape with straight sides, while its South Polar Opening is round like a funnel. Atheist scientists try to say that Nature created everything, when it is God that is the true creator.

Flood waters from hollow earth

Rodney Cluff shares,

From D&C 133:23, we know that the water that covered the whole earth at the earth's baptism by water of Noah's flood came from the North Counties of the hollow earth.

TOPIC: COSMOS

Cosmic Creation & Destiny of Earth, Stars as Celestial, Black Hole Prisons, etc.

Rodney Cluff shares,

I don't think our world will be going back to the center of the galaxy. There are double star systems out there seen by our astronomers. Where one star rotates about another. When Earth becomes celestial after its death and resurrection, it will just continue in its same orbit, but now will be a star. Its present

orbit will be changed to what it was before the flood, closer to the Sun, as part of the restoration of all things, and again will have massive cloud cover to provide earthwide even temperature during the millennium.

I think the spirit of the Earth was created inside Kolob near the Throne of God which is in the Inner Sun of Kolob. The Physical Earth I think may have been created inside Uranus, which is the planet most like earth, but big enough to have been created inside it. The early church leader, Heber C. Kimball asked, Where did the earth come from? to which he answered, from its parent earths." Uranus I think may have been Earth's parent. The ancient Chaldean astronomers, according to Velikovsky, reported that the planet Venus was born out of the head of Jupiter. And for many years came around the Sun as a comet, and with each passage by earth caused a lot of turmoil. The last passage was at the time of the Israelite exodus from Egypt when it caused the tide to go out so the Israelites could cross the Gulf of Aqaba, known as the Red Sea at that time. Lehi's family passed down where they came out in the land of Midian, and where King Solomon erected a pillar showing where they came out of the sea. That is why Nephi spoke to his brothers about the Israelites passing through the Red Sea, they were there after leaving Jerusalem.

Stars are most definitely celestial kingdoms. Joseph F. Smith in his *Doctrines of Salvation*, pp. 88, 89 said that in his opinion stars, including our sun are worlds that are resurrected. Brigham Young said this earth when celestialized will shine like our Sun. Margerie Holmes in her book, *Visit to the Sun*, relates how two angels came to her and took her spirit to the Sun, which she says is hollow, and inside Christ and all the

resurrected prophets and saints are building the New Jerusalem described by John in Rev. 21, that will be brought to earth after its resurrection. She says has the form of a 4-sided pyramid, with terraces up to it's peak where a water fountain sprays water down on all the terraces to water them. She was take to her unfinished mansion on one of the terraces. There was a big amphitheater near the peak of the pyramid where she met Jesus and all the resurrected prophets and Saints. Then she was brought back to her body to finish her life's mission.

By reason of their gigantic size, Kolob and its companion stars in the center of our galaxy govern the galaxy with their massive gravity.

Scientists have detected a black hole planet in the center of galaxies which I believe is the prison, like our prisons in the center of our cities, to hold the Satan, devils and Sons of Perdition for Eternity in Blackness. I envision a black hole as planet that has so much gravity, that even light cannot escape it, holding the prisoners to its surface so powerfully they cannot even move. And out of its polar openings, powerful emissions shoot up and below the galactic plane from that planet's Inner Sun.

Meditation, and the Ether of Faith

Rodney Cluff shares,

Prayers or meditations are messages we sent out to the universe with our mind. These messages travel instantaneously throughout the universe through the ether of space. The ether is

a spiritual gas that fills the universe. The ether flowing into the earth is what gravity is. God's control of the ether is what is God 's power, which He uses through mental or voice commands to create worlds and control them. It is faith. As Pres Joseph Fielding Smith wrote in Doctrines of Salvation, Faith is a substance that fills the universe. Its the ether. With our thoughts or voice commands, we can use the ether, or faith, to communicate with God or anyone else that has the ability to listen to our communications. The Flying Saucer people Larry Foreman meet out in the desert from Los Angeles, told him they can monitor our thoughts. Read his book on my website, Passport to Eternity. The flying saucer people Reinhold Schmidt met in Nebraska, said they could track him wherever he was by reading his thoughts. It is done with by monitoring the ether waves our minds send out with every thought. They have phones that use ether wave communications similar to how we communicate with electromagnetic waves with our cell phone.

Jesus said if you had faith as much as a mustard seed you could move a mountain. Scientists have determined there is enough energy in an empty cup to boil the earth's oceans into steam. If you had no faith, you could do nothing. Doubt nullifies your ability to use faith. Knowing something is not faith. Faith is used with real intent, not just knowledge. Faith is a substance, its the ether

The ether is also called the Light of Christ and fills the universe and is the power of God, see D&C 88:7-13

Regarding sending messages, is that praying to someone else than God? Its just communication. Of course, most of our

communication should be with God. Do you pray to your wife, or to your friends? No you communicate with them. Do you pray to your neighbors? No, you communicate with them. The fact is, which has been hidden from by NASA and their controllers that we have neighbors on the other planets in our solar system, and we can communicate with them using ether communication, which is done with our thoughts. We are not praying to them, we are communicating. We can be grateful to them that they have visited us, have prevented nuclear war and only want to help us. But of course we need to be careful, because Satan and his minions on this telestial world are shooting down flying saucers and reverse engineering their technology to use it against us, doing things the aliens would never do.

Every time we talk or generate thoughts these communications go out in the ether as ether waves, and if you have the appropriate receiver you can receive the message. Henry Moray of Salt Lake City invented such a device. He could tune it to listen to a conversation five miles away at the train station. However, he could only hear one person in the conversation, because he would need another device to tune into the frequency of the other person's thought waves.

When we speak outloud, sound waves travel through the air at 1125 feet per second, if speaking through a phone your words will travel with electromagnetic waves at the speed of light, 136000 miles per second, the thought waves travel though the ether instantaneously throughout the universe.

I would say the definition of faith is action with real intent by a living being. Similar to when a baby learns to walk. Or when

Peter walked on water until he doubted and sank.

Ether communication can be used by anyone, just like communication with sound, or with electromagnetic waves. And everyone uses faith to do what they do, whether they are righteous nor not. But only the righteous have faith in Jesus Christ.

Yes, God creates by faith. If he did not have real intent in his creation acts, he could not create.

Is faith to believe in things not seen, but which are true and exist, yes. We can not see the ether. It is by action of the ether that faith functions.

Some people, psychics can read other people's thoughts, it is an ability that many have, not just God.

Henry Moray, and LDS man in Salt Lake City invented a device from a rock he found on his mission in Finland, which he used to create a type of diode, with an antenna and a grounding wire, with some transformers was able to generate 50,000 watts of free electricity. With the same device, he was able to listen to a conversation 5 miles away, but could only tune into one-half of the conversation because he was listening to the thought waves going out from the conversation through the ether. In Passport to Eternity, the saucerman Bill had a phone on board his flying saucer he called his wife and let Larry speak to her, using ether communication, instead of radio waves. Inventer Dennis Lee had a friend who inventer a cell phone that communicated with ether waves. He could speak with someone having another ether wave cell phone from

anyone on earth, for free. The cellular companies used the government to force him not to sell his phone on the market.

Even Einstein changed his mind about the existence of the ether of space shortly before he died. Dayton Miller performed interferometer experiments for 25 years after the Michelson/Morely experiment of only 6 hours, proving there is an ether. Dr. James DeMeo in his book, *The Dynamic Ether of Cosmic Space* proved that Dayton Miller was the definitive experiment that proved the ether of space exists. This fact has been suppressed by the Globalists starting with J.P. Morgan that defunded Nicola Tesla's attempt to give us free electricity, because he had invested a lot of money in electric wiring. His minions have successfully rewritten the text books to weed out any belief in the ether of space, which can be used to give us free energy devices.

TOPIC: ALIENS, OTHER WORLD PEOPLE

Recent Significant Alien Updates in 2023: Whistleblower, & Other Reports

I found the following articles suggested on Joel Skousen's World Affairs Brief, which is very selective and careful in which articles they promote.

Whistleblower Says There is a Secret Program that has Recovered Non-human Spacecraft: Years ago a few workers and scientists' testimonies about a crash of a UFO in Roswell NM and the autopsy of the alien pilots, was scorned by government and the media as "conspiracy theories" but now a modern whistleblower says he handed over classified evidence proving that a secret government program has been recovering spaceships and aliens for decades, as ABC4.com reports,

<https://www.abc4.com/news/top-stories/were-definitely-not-alone-whistleblower-claims-u-s-recovered-spaceships-aliens/>

A former intelligence and military official, David Grusch, says the secret government program has recovered non-human spacecraft. "We're definitely not alone," Grusch said. "When you recover something that's either landed or crashed, sometimes you encounter dead pilots. Believe or not, as fantastical as that sounds, it's true."

Adding credence to the existence of UFOs flown by aliens is this dramatic encounter of a family in Las Vegas in May who called 911 after a UFO that landed in their large back yard. They described the aliens that briefly emerged as nonhuman and 8-10 feet tall. They were interviewed by local news who found them to be credible.

<https://youtu.be/kPthTgGPLQU>

Also,

[Non-Human 'Biologics' Recovered From UFOs, Whistleblower Testifies](#)

Jul 30, 2023

A former Air Force intelligence officer said the U.S. government has recovered UFO vehicles as well as the "biologics" of the

pilots during a House hearing on unidentified flying objects, now known as unidentified anomalous phenomena (UAP). — [The Epoch Times](#)

Rodney Cluff Shares Reliable People's Reports Of Alien Encounters He Knows Firsthand

Yes, there are reliable people who have seen flying saucers.

My boss (name and location withheld) was coming home late one night from visiting the seminaries in Northern Mexico, when his car engine stopped and he rolled to a stop out in the desert. Off to his left he saw a flying saucer all lit up with little men walking around it. Presently they got in the craft and it zipped off into space, then he was able to start his engine again.

My (relative's name withheld), a grade school teacher, got up in the middle of the night to check on her children and saw a flying saucer all lit up with beautiful lights floating down the street in front of her house.

My cousin (name withheld) and I worked on the New Mexico farm when I was 16 told me of a scout outing where all the boys saw several UFOs flying around the sky making right angle turns. He was Valdictorian that year.

Nearly every year I find someone who has seen alien craft, which includes my own daughter and son-in-law in the Phoenix Lights flap.

Its not just non-members have seen them, most of those I know who have seen them are members.

Why aliens are green and grey

(This is an excerpt from Rodney Cluffs review of Passport to Eternity

<https://www.ourhollowearth.com/passporttoeternity.htm>)

CHLOROPHYLL-BASED ENTITIES

Another parallel from Larry's story, is when he asked the spaceship's cook, Joe, how he made such delicious meats. Joe explained that they had the technology to extract sap from trees and change it into blood to feed a few meat cells taken from selected animals to grow their meat. He explained that chlorophyll of plants is very similar to blood, the principal difference being that a blood cell has an atom of iron at it's center and chlorophyll has an atom of magnesium. So essentially, chlorophyll is the blood of plants. This indicates to me, given the description that Retired Col. Philip J. Corso explained in his book, The Day After Roswell, in which he says he saw the bodies of the crashed dead aliens from the flying saucer that crashed at Roswell, New Mexico in 1947, and which he also saw the autopsy reports on those bodies, that these little green men were chlorophyll based, that they did not have red blood like humans.

Bill Cooper in his book, Behold a Pale Horse, reported that classified documents he was privy to in the military reported that these aliens were chlorophyll based entities. Corso wrote in his book that the autopsy reports said their skin was canvas-

like, that they absorbed their nutrients through their skin. They had no sexual organs, no digestive organs, no vocal cords, and only communicated with telepathy. That half their brains were human-like, the other half was integrated circuits, which leads me to believe these green little aliens are actually androids, robot-like creations, and most likely created by the inner earth peoples and sent out to our surface world to prevent us from blowing up the planet.

The places where flying saucers are sighted most frequently are up near the poles, at our nation's capitol, and at military bases with nuclear weapons. Bill told Larry that they have our earth under constant surveillance. That they don't contact us openly because our war-like nature would put them in danger of their lives. Perhaps, I conclude, this is why they send their androids to do the dangerous work. At the time of the Roswell flying saucer crash, the Roswell military base was the principal military base controlling and testing nuclear weapons. So it is logical that the hollow earth would send their flying saucers there to monitor our use of nuclear weapons. The night of the crash there was a lightning storm and that together with the high powered radar the base was using probably interfered with the saucer's navigation system causing it to crash.

.....

What of the grey aliens?

Dr. Greer says the greys are the aliens that have been created by our secret government, in their attempt to reverse engineer the green alien androids.

Aliens As Androids Built By Righteous Hollow Earthers To Keep Our Planet Safe From Nuclear War

Rodney Cluff reports,

The monsters that rule us (who often try to start nuclear wars), I believe at the top of world control are the Jesuits of the Catholic Church. Adam Weishaupt who organized the Illuminati May 1, 1776 was a Jesuit. The illuminati organized the International Bankers. The International Bankers financed the Bolchevek revolution in Russia. The rulers of this world are called the Globalists, but consists of a slew of people. They worship Satan, Lucifer.

Our government is mostly controlled by the Jesuits, the Illuminati and the International Bankers. That is why they refused the help from Valient Thor of Venus. The globalists worship Lucifer. So they hate Christians and promote Communism.

Our world controllers, the Jesuits, the Illuminati, the International Bankers, the Communists, -- the Globalists have kept the discovery that our Earth is Hollow by Richard E. Byrd a secret. They know if the people knew about the hollow earth and believed it, they would immediately want to immigrate there. They don't want to lose their slaves. We are enslaved to their banking system. Soon, the Federal Reserve's Central Bank Digital Currency will put the final nail in the coffin of our liberties, we will be abject slaves to the bank, unless we can get our government to put a stop to it by repealing the Federal Reserve Act.

The aliens sent to keep us from blowing up the planet with nuclear weapons are from the Hollow Earth. They know how to

make these androids to fly their ships to keep tabs on us. Their flying saucers are alive piloted by live androids, so they don't have to risk their own lives in keeping our planet safe from the monsters that rule us.

How do they prevent us from blowing up the planet? Col. Ed Dames on Coast to Coast told George Noory that in 1966 the US and the USSR tried to have a nuclear war, and the UFOs came and shut them down on both sides. The Hollow Earth people are more powerful than we are, and have sent their craft to prevent us from destroying this earth they share with us.

When we went to the Moon, we also sent a nuclear weapon to explode on the moon, and the aliens destroyed it. When Apollo 17 was circling behind the Moon, it was nighttime on the far side of the Moon at that time, and the Alien base on the far side of the moon lit up and a voice came over the radio to Apollo 17, "You people from Earth are not welcome here on the Moon. Go back to Earth and do not come back!" Subsequent to that last Apollo Mission, NASA dismantled the effort to go to the moon, thousands were laid off, and Neal Armstrong years later told a graduating class at the University he worked at that we were warned off the moon. That is why we have not gone back. Because the people of other worlds in our solar system consider us warmongering people, and they use their spacecraft to prevent us from weaponizing space. Everytime a rocket is sent up to weaponize space, it is destroyed by the aliens, which caused one military general to declare that the aliens have Earth under quarantine.

Note - scripture says we are the most wicked planet, makes sense we are the warmongers compared to others.

Why haven't we seen the photos of the alien base on the far side of the Moon? Watch Dr. Steven Greer's expert witness, Sgt Karl Wolfe. He was shown photos of this alien base before we went to the Moon. And also wondered why they weren't shown on the evening news. It's because NASA's narrative is that we are alone. They want us to believe this no life on any of the other planets in the solar system. They are keeping the evidence secret from the populace. Listen to the expert witnesses:

<https://siriusdisclosure.com/evidence-docs/witness-testimony/>

Also listen to special witness Donna Hare, how NASA airbrushes out any UFO's caught on satellite images. They could easily do the same for the alien base on the far side of the moon, and the polar openings of earth.

When Christ comes again, he will bring all his peoples from all planets in our solar system into One, because we will finally be a peaceful people.

Another person that met the space people was Reinhold Schmidt a grain buyer from California, originally from Nebraska. While visiting the farms in Nebraska offering to buy their grain, he saw a spacecraft land and was invited aboard. They took him on several flights, one of which was to the hollow earth. He saw the craft was translucent so he could see out, that they flew to the Arctic, and flew through a large hole in the Arctic Ocean to the hollow earth where he saw the Inner Sun and the cities of the Inner Continent. On another flight he was shown where the USSR had shot up a nuclear missile and they had turned it back on their own country where it exploded and destroyed a large area, giving the Russians the message that if anyone on Earth shot a nuclear missile intended for

hitting another country, it would be turned around and hit their own country. The Russians then invited other countries to come and see what happened, so that no country dares attack another country with nuclear missiles. A couple of Dr. Steven Greer's expert witnesses testified that alien spacecraft have intercepted nuclear missiles or shut them down so they could not lift off.

The Venusian government contacts our government. They have no need to contact our church leaders since they have direct contact with the head of the church -- Jesus Christ. Their primary concern with our government is that we sent a nuclear missile to the moon, and have continued to try to weaponize space with the intent of taking our wars to other worlds. Not going to happen, mate! The Hollow Earth Nation, the Venusians, and peoples of the other planets in our solar system will not let us take our wars to their turf. We we warned off the moon, remember that! They are a peaceful people, and have better technology than us, and can defend themselves, but part of their strategy is to prevent us from using nuclear weapons, and to try to cool us off by offering to help us in humanitarian ways, like eliminating poverty, sickness and death. Val Thor even offered President Eisenhower to tip our earth on its axis back to 16 degrees where it was before the flood, so we would not have such severe weather, tornatoes and hurricanes. That offer was also rejected.

The hollow earth is the original home of the human race, their capital city is built around the Garden of Eden. It is our home, and as you can read in Passport to Eternity, when the earth is hit by the solar flare that burns the people, vegetation and buildings to powder, they are offering to take us home -- to Eden. They have very high medical technology, and offer to fix

us all up. The blind will see, the lame will walk, if your heart is about to give out, you will get another, etc. It is not a port, the hollow earth is home, where God originally intended for us to live -- in the paradise of Eden.

Minister Dr. Frank Stranges & his encounters with Christian
Venuvian "Valiant Thor"

Shared by Rodney Cluff,

Dr. Frank Stranges had a ministry in California, became interested in Flying Saucers and obtained a photograph from an Air Force photographer of Valient Thor of Venus at a meeting behind Howard Menger's house in Virginia. Dr. Stranges would go to UFO conferences and show this photograph of a man from Venus. At such a conference in Washington DC, after the conference a lady from the Pentagon came up to him and asked him if he would like to meet Valient Thor. The next day she took him to the Pentagon where he met Valient Thor, who told him he was head of the Council of the Twelve of Venus, as well as commander of a spaceship 7 miles long and 3 miles tall. He came to earth in a small flying saucer to try to help us and invite us to come back to Christ our Savior. He told Dr. Stranges that the people of Venus live in its interior hollow world, and walk and talk with Jesus regularly. They are Christians. He also told Dr. Stranges that our world, Earth is also hollow. Later he was invited aboard his flying saucer several times. For years, Dr. Stranges put out a newsletter that had regular messages in it from Valient Thor. When Valient Thor first arrived on Earth, it was near the Pentagon. He flagged down a couple of policemen and asked to be taken to

see our President. He met with President Eisenhower and Vice President Nixon. He gave them a book with instructions on how the people of Venus could help us eliminate all poverty, sickness and death. After studying it for a year, President Eisenhower returned the book and said he that after consulting with his advisors, we could not accept the Venusian offer because it would destroy our economy.

Christ is God of not our world but all the worlds, and the people of Venus are working for Jesus, in trying to help us of Earth. Venus is in a terrestrial state. We are in a telestial state. D&C 76 says terrestrials are called by God to minister to Telestial worlds.

In 1990, at the UFO conference here in Phoenix we met Howard Menger, a veteran of World War II in the Pacific theater, and later a successful sign entrepreneur was befriended by people from Venus and for many years helped them as they came to earth to help us. He asked them to take him to the Moon, which they did, to the Alien Base on the far side of the Moon, where he said he met people from all the planets in our solar system.

Howard Menger was of the opinion that the people of Venus were originally from Earth, maybe before the flood of Noah.

[Valiant Thor: Visitor from Inside Venus?](#)

https://para.wiki/w/Valiant_Thor

Rodney Cluff writes of Val Thor in his book.

Val Thor is an Apostle from the civilication inside Venus, who visited earth in the time of Eisenhower, who shared solutions with our government to eliminate poverty and sickness, which were rejected by the presidents advisors thinking that our economy would be damaged since those industries bring so much income.

They tried to enprison Val Thor but he could not be kept.

He and his female companion were described to be very youthful and beautiful, despite being hundreds of years old.

Remember the scripture that those who minister to this earth once lived or would yet live here, so it is likely that Val Thor was a past inhabitant of this earth.



[The Visions of Glory Book Connection to Hollow Earth Theory](#)

In the Visions of Glory book, the author states that he saw in vision a group of people, perhaps some of the lost tribes, who lived in massive caves, and that in due time, missionaries would be sent to gather them.

It is common thought in hollow earth theory that there are people living both inside earth in a hollow area, and inside the crust of the earth in massive cave networks.

[CBS Logo of Hollow Earth with Blue Inner Sphere](#)

Is this an inner sun?



It then becomes this eye:



[Alternative Theory: Holes at Poles Much Smaller](#)

Another idea that could be more plausible is that the polar openings are much smaller than some have thought. Rather than 125 miles, we could be looking at 10 miles, etc.

It has also been said that there is a small opening in Kentucky where William Morgan entered, and where Adam and Eve may have exited as they left Eden.

I suppose we could have a change in opening size also.

[Alternative Theory on Spirit Prison/Hell and Paradise Inside Earth](#)

It has been said that the inner earth is spirit paradise, and spirit prison/hell would be in the crust. This would indeed explain the gulf separating the two, and the bottomless pit running in between, and the spirit world existing near and on this earth as has been repeatedly taught by LDS prophets.

It is suggested that these switch places in the millennium, but I don't think they necessarily would have to.

Resource Book: Genesis of the Space Race by John B Leith
Book

Genesis of the Space Race: The Inner Earth and the Extra
Terrestrials by John B Leith (2015-07-14): Amazon.com: Books

Resource Book: World Top Secret: Our Earth is Hollow: The
Scientific, Scriptural and Historical Evidence that Our Earth is
Hollow! by LDS Author Rodney Cluff

OurHollowEarth.com for a paper or PDF of Rodney Cluff's
550pg book on scripture history and science of hollow earth.

The Smokey God: Book, About, Video, PDF, etc.

Video: (400) The Smokey God- Hollow Earth Revealed -
YouTube

PDF: The Smoky God (William Emerson/Olaf Jansen)
(checktheevidence.co.uk)

(or search filetype:pdf the smokey god)

This is a fascinating book of two sailors who happened upon
the inner earth, and some of their tales. They relate that people
there worship Jehovah and many other exciting details.

Other Hollow Earth Resources

Some even say the UFO's the government has been covering up
are from inside the earth, which monitor us periodically (if there

was some way to get around the ice caps etc., which a good scientist could devise easily enough; the redemption of New Jerusalem and therefore the coming of the 10 tribes as lead by John the Revelator isn't a fixed date, John could bring them any time, we just haven't been ready)

Raymond Bernard "The Hollow Earth"

<https://www.amazon.com/Hollow-Earth-Dr-Raymond-Bernard/dp/1365522296> and another of his books "Agartha".

This essay has some interesting ideas and resources:

<https://1dsanarchy.wordpress.com/2007/12/03/the-hollow-earth-theory-the-plasma-model-and-mormon-theology/>

North Pole Inner Earth Expedition: <https://npiee.com>

Jan Lamprecht's HollowPlanets.com - archive.org limited access

Videos of interest:

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=oa0bxFW2M_Y

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=M7vt5paORlc>

Hollow Planets a Feasibility Study by Jan Lanson

[Hollow Earth in the 1886 Endowment](#)

Jeh. Behold the Earth. "Matter unformed and void; darkness profound covers the abyss."

Mich. But see, "the Spirit of God outspread, and vital virtue infused, and vital warmth throughout the fluid mass. Like things to like! The rest to several place disparted." And in the air, "the Earth, self-balanced, on her centre hangs."

Elo. "Let there be light."

Jesus. "Hail! Holy light. Offspring of Heaven, first born."

Elo. The light is good. Let darkness flee into the shades of night, and light make up the day.

Mich. Hark! "the celestial choirs, when orient light, exhaling first from darkness, they behold, — birthday of Heaven and Earth; with joy and shout, the hollow, universal orb they fill."

Elo. "Let there be a firmament amid the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters."

Jeh. "Behold the firmament, — expanse of liquid, pure, transparent, elemental air, diffused in circuit to the uttermost convex; partition firm and sure, the waters underneath from those above dividing."

Jesus. The water still doth compass all the Earth, moulding the plastic mass, and doth implant, within her genial breast, the seeds of various life.

Elo. "Be gathered, now, ye waters under Heaven, into one place, and let dry land appear." Land, freed from your prison-house, arise, and be called Earth. Ye waters, — seas. Now "let the Earth put forth the verdant grass, herb yielding seed, and fruit-tree yielding fruit after her kind, whose seed is in herself, upon the Earth."

<https://mindreach.net/t/1866-mormon-endowment-ceremony-reveals-belief-in-hollow-earth-and-reptilians/17035>

From a book called The Mormon Prophet and His Harem by Catherine Waite (1866) (Not recommended reading, many inaccuracies, see the post in the above link for further detail.)

Giants Before Noah – Analysis of Rodney Cluff

See Rodney's New Items page: 12/26/2015.

(https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mw1jNQtm_Mw) is video proof that the earth was inhabited by giants prior to Noah's flood which caused their footprints to be preserved when their footprints were covered in the mud of the flood that then turned to stone

Smithsonian Coverup of Giant Skeletons

There's a book on this too.

8/27/2015. Smithsonian Admits to Destruction of Thousands of Giant Human Skeletons in Early 1900s

(<https://www.theeventchronicle.com/study/smithsonian-admits-to-destruction-of-thousands-of-giant-human-skeletons-in-early-1900s/>). So not only is the Smithsonian Institute hiding

evidence that our ancestors were giants, but also that our earth is hollow. Willis George Emerson in his book, The Smoky God, which is a manuscript he published of the old Norse fisherman, Olaf Jansen, in which Olaf related to Emerson of the journey he and his father Jens Jansen made to our hollow earth through the north polar opening in 1829, said that he was going to donate the maps of the hollow earth that Olaf had given him to the Smithsonian Institute. The U.S. first expedition to

Antarctica was launched in the 1830's as result of hollow earth theorists of the 19th century asking Congress to investigate the hollow earth theory. Evidence collected by that expedition became the basis for the establishment of the Smithsonian Institute.

Deep Earthquakes

<https://www.livescience.com/deepest-earthquake-lower-mantle>

Note: Universal Model has lots of good info on deep earthquakes disproving magma planet theory.

Why I don't trust the "Suzie" letter

The Suzie letter

<https://www.ourhollowearth.com/Suzie'sQ&A.pdf>

I just read it and didn't get a good feeling. She revealed no new information, everything she said could be easily reasoned by someone familiar with hollow Earth theory. She uses sloppy grammar and slang (like LOL). She is caught in this slang and makes something up to cover up. Appearing on a conservative LDS Internet forum is whacky, and admits having a Utah IP address. She acts naive (responding "you all sure like to inquire" at obviously comical questions) and avoids specific questions, and while claiming to be an old researcher,

repeatedly says she doesn't understand the tech they have, and says repeatedly things like "oh you'd be surprised" while giving no new information. She shows no tact and acts both clumsily and stupidly. She there was a good array of quotes, but those are easily found with an internet search.

There are real grounds for hollow Earth theory, but this letter makes it hard to believe. This looks like a classic case of internet trolling, likely an attempt to make LDS look stupid.

[Famous LDS Author Michael Rush shares Christian Alien Abduction Story](#)

-story from Michael Rush in book A Remnant Shall Return: a man was abducted and given a Bible like book, they told him to believe in Jesus, they were from an ancient civilization who lived millions of years ago; The man started telling his story and the CIA showed up on his porch, and demanded the book, and left. They didn't ask any questions, etc.

[Joel Skousen, Renown LDS Political Analyst on the Reality of Alien Life](#)

-Joel Skousen (worldaffairsbrief.com) says aliens are real, but there's so much bogus info on them that it's basically useless to see who's right and not on the subject. He believes they are from the spirit realm and doubts accounts of people having interactions with them. He rightly points out that their fast ships

doing 90 degree sharp turns at high speed are far beyond what we know about the laws of physics.

Roswell Aliens and Einstein

Many have seen aliens. Real? Quite possibly. Purpose? Perhaps a creation of someone, perhaps a servant clone machine. Maybe a highly sophisticated android pilot technology.

There are many stories on this subject, most of them not trustable. But here is one which well may be...

The following is an excerpt from worldaffairsbrief.com by Joel Skousen on Oct. 29, 2021. It is Joel's belief that these are real, but that finding good information on them is very difficult with all of the falsehoods that go around.

EINSTEIN'S SECRET TRIP TO ROSWELL

Adding credibility to the story that a UFO spacecraft crashed in 1947 in New Mexico and was taken to Roswell in extreme secrecy and examined, is this taped interview with Albert Einstein's assistant who admitted that the government had flown her and Einstein to a military base in NM to view the craft and the aliens that had survived the crash. Here is the [fascinating story](#) by UFO Explorations. (see [ufoexplorations.com](#))

In a 1993 taped confession never before made public, Albert Einstein's assistant in the summer of 1947 made the stunning

admission that she and the Professor were flown to Roswell, NM under government direction and examined the debris and bodies resulting from the crash of an extraterrestrial vehicle.

*The interview of the assistant can be listened to [in the link above]. **Dr. Shirley Wright** earned 2 PhDs and was an academician at Florida universities for nearly 50 years. In the winter of her life, she felt an obligation to history to reveal the truth. She acted on this by allowing herself to go on record and detail the trip that she and Einstein made in July of 1947 to examine a craft and crew from another world.*

Her Roswell story was originally told by the late UFO researcher Leonard Stringfield in entries in his privately published 1990s "Status Report - UFO Crash Retrievals" monograph series. Stringfield did mention in his book the name of the researcher in Florida who met with Dr. Wright to interview her, a woman named Sheila Franklin. Stringfield and Franklin collaborated to document what the woman had to say... Franklin taped Wright's Roswell testimony when the two arranged to get together in Miami, FL in November 1993.

Wright explained to Franklin that in 1947 she has been chosen from a number of gifted students to work for Professor Einstein during the summer in 1947... it was in July of that year that an event transpired that remained vividly emblazoned in her memory for life. She had accompanied him to attend a "crisis conference" taking

place at a Southwestern army air base with military and other scientists in attendance. They had flown from Princeton to Chicago on a regular flight, where they took another flight to a small civilian airport. It was raining when they landed and a colonel in a trench coat drove them perhaps 50-75 miles through the desert to the base. They were taken to a heavily guarded hangar. It was there that Wright and Einstein realized that they were dealing with something unearthly.

She described the craft stowed in the hangar. "It was disc-shaped, sort of concave. Its size stood up to one fourth of the hangar floor." The craft appeared in some way damaged on one side. She said that unfortunately she was not able to get close enough to see fine details as the craft was surrounded by guards, photographers and specialists that were studying it.

Wright said that "the body of the ship was what I would call today a rather reflective material but when you got up close to it, it was rather dull." She added, "they were very curious about what the materials were."

Franklin asked Wright what interested Einstein most? Wright replied, "Propulsion and more about the universe." But Wright and Einstein were shown something more than just a craft.

Also inside the air base hangar were extraterrestrial creatures. She said of them, "Some of the specialists were allowed closer looks, including my boss. To me they all looked alike all five of them. They were about five feet tall,

without hair, with big heads and enormous dark eyes, and their skin was gray with a slight greenish tinge, but for the most part their bodies were not exposed, being dressed in tight-fitting suits. But I heard they had no navels or genitalia."

Later in their stay, there was another leg to their trip. She and Einstein were escorted by jeeps about 50 miles through the desert to a lone, isolated building with guards at the door. Ushered into the building, they were greeted by an officer to an area where uniformed personnel and medical people were gathered around a Gurney on which a creature was struggling in pain. It made unusual sounds, but never "spoke". Wright herself was kept at a distance, but described it as a greyish bipedal, perhaps a bit more human than the others she had seen previously. Its torso was grotesquely expanded. "It must have been a fresh case, but I was told nothing and before long all of us were dismissed from the premises." Wright told Franklin that later she had heard that the creature had survived.

Wright says that Einstein "who had the right clearance, made a report, which I didn't see. I was just told to keep my mouth shut." Though she was not made to sign any papers, she was reminded of her pledge to say nothing. Franklin recalls that Wright had mentioned that the Roswell trip would be denied, that there would be no written documentation of the trip and that any evidence of it having ever been made would be deleted. Wright had uneasy concerns that at certain times after the event, she may have had 'tabs' kept on her in some way, including officials questioning people in her surroundings about her.

Note: one criticism of the Roswell account is, why was the assistant of Einstein allowed to go?

[hollow earth seismology by Jan Lamprecht, Including Diagrams](#)

Here is a chapter on hollow earth seismology by Jan Lamprecht

https://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/tierra_hueca/esp_tierra_hueca_9.htm

[Video Showing Maps from 1500's with Hollow Earth Appearance \(save screenshots\)](#)

This video shows many hollow earth maps from the 1500s and beyond:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=L3BuL6ZaEmI>

Could the Earth be Hollow? Lazeria Map Collection

[Forum: MindReach.net on Hollow Earth etc.](#)

Recommended by Rodney Cluff and others.

This group covers mostly hollow earth, but also other similar topics. It originated from a mailing list called "ALLPLANETS-HOLLOW".

Some in the group are LDS, which makes sense, as there are various LDS scriptures which could suggest hollow earth.

Sadly many of the forum have chosen to remain anonymous, which they feel they must do to protect their careers or whatever else, which makes it harder to believe their claims. Using codenames I suppose isn't without legitimate precedence, but it does make things difficult.

The hollow Earth / planets section is primarily here: <https://mindreach.net/c/allplanets-hollow/5>

This website also contains the "ALLPLANETS-HOLLOW" Yahoo group mailing list which contains stuff going back to the 2000's and 1990's.

[On Author Jan Lamprecht: Top Scientific Analysis of Hollow Earth](#)

See his book authored in the 90s with an updated version in 2013.

More on this coming.

On Author Joseph H. Cater, [Scientific Analysis of Hollow Earth](#) discussed the physics of a hollow earth, especially in context of Etidorhpa. His books are called "The Awesome Life Force" and "The Ultimate Reality." His writings are useful as well on this subject, although similarly his work was authored in the 80s and 90s.

[Top Reading Suggested by Rodney Cluff](#)

On my Home Page are links to The Smoky God, Etidorpha, Genesis for The Space Race, My Visit to the Sun, Passport to Eternity, Michael Mozini's website, The Surface of the Sun, there's a link on my Other Links page, the videos of the UFO War in Antarctica 3 links at the bottom of my Other Links page, watch the movie Shangri La, Disney's Island at the Top of the World, and my Interesting Hollow Earth emails. Also, Dr. Greer's book and documentary, Unacknowledged, and my New Items Page where you can listen to a few of my interviews by several online programs.

And of course Raymond Bernard's, The Hollow Earth, you can find on my Other Links page under Online Hollow Earth eBooks, as also Marshall B Gardner's A Journey to the Earth's Interior, Vril, The Power of the Coming Race by Sir Edward Bulwer-Lytton and The Phantom of the Poles by William Reed.

Recommended Short Text: The Hollow Earth: And the Special Earth Core Theory (S.E.C.T) August 10, 2018 by Frst Frater Akiba

The Hollow Earth: And the Special Earth Core Theory (S.E.C.T): Akiba, Frst Frater: 9781718100404: Amazon.com: Books

This book came recommended by an anonymous friend I've been speaking to on the subject who is very involved in Hollow Earth research.

Highly Recommended Text: Hollow Planets: A Feasibility Study of Possible Hollow Worlds by Jan P. Lamprecht | May 31, 2017 Amazon.com : Jan Lamprecht

https://www.amazon.com/Hollow-Planets-Feasibility-Possible-Possibly-ebook/dp/B071ZP68YS/ref=sr_1_1?crid=20LYK87C5VYSG&keywords=Jan+Lamprecht&qid=1673155214&srefix=jan+lampr echt+%2Caps%2C133&sr=8-1

Also this book of his on the garden theology: Discovering Design Acquiring Identity:

https://www.amazon.com/Garden-Theology-Discovering-Acquiring-Identity-ebook/dp/B06WLHYPB4/ref=sr_1_2?crid=20LYK87C5VYSG&keywords=Jan+Lamprecht&qid=1673155214&srefix=jan+lampr echt+%2Caps%2C133&sr=8-2

See Ch. 14 of Jan's Hollow Planets book for Religion and Legends from around the world supporting hollow earth.

Hollow Earth Websites Recommended by Rodney Cluff

- [The International Society for a Complete Earth](#)
- [The Hollow Earth](#)
- [Messages from the Hollow Earth](#) - Dianne Robbins
- [The Hollow Earth Insider](#) - Dennis Crenshaw
- [Hollow Orbs](#) - Dean Dominic de Lucia of Brazil
- [La Tierra Hueca](#) - Marcelo Martorelli of Argentina
- [National Investigations Committee on Unidentified Flying Objects](#)
- [Ret. Col. Billie Faye Woodard](#)

- [The Hollow Earth Network](#)
- [Johan Nygren's website on the Auroras, and Earthquake Models](#)

Must See Videos Recommended by Rodney Cluff

- [Dr. Frank Stranges speaks of meeting Commander Valient Thor](#) from Venus who told him Venus is hollow as well as the Earth and all the planets, and are inhabited within.
- [**Hollow Earth "Black Knight" satellite in Polar Orbit**](#)
- [Dr. Greer's UFO Disclosure](#)
- Watch this [video of a sun-quake](#) causing a tsunami where you can see the waves pass over a mountain peak on the solid surface of the sun. If the sun has a solid surface as this evidence indicates, it must also be hollow because it does not have enough mass to be solid all the way through. For more evidence that the sun has a solid surface, visit the website of Michael Mozina at <https://www.TheSurfaceOfTheSun.com>.
- [Video Account](#) given by Lord Ivars of Henwick, Worcestershire, England of the pilot that told him he had seen

the north polar opening and that no airline can fly over it because it would be like going into outer space.

- [Sharula Dux on Telos at Mt. Shasta California](#)
- [The Aurora Australis -- The Southern Lights](#)
- [The Island at the Top of the World \(30th Anniversary Edition\)](#)
- [UFO War in Antarctica - Part 1](#)
- [UFO War in Antarctica - Part 2](#)
- [UFO War in Antarctica - Part 3](#)
- [Lazeria Map Collection: Is the Earth Hollow?](#)
- [Third Reich - UFO Complete Documentary \(in Russian with English captions\)](#)

[Arctic Exploration books online Recommended by Rodney Cluff](#)

[Farthest North Vol. I by Fridtjof Nansen, 1897](#)

[Farthest North Vol. II by Fridtjof Nansen, 1897](#)

[Nearest the Pole by Robert E Peary, 1907](#)

[My Attainment of the Pole by Frederick A. Cook, 1913](#)

[The North Pole and Bradley Land by Edwin S. Balch, 1914](#)
[Four Years in the White North by Donald B. MacMillan, 1918](#)
[First Crossing of the Polar Sea, by Roald Amundsen, 1926](#)

[Articles Recommended by Rodney Cluff](#)

[The History and Prophecies of the House of Israel](#)
[May 2012 Hollow Earth Newsletter](#)

[The Lost Soviet Flyers](#)

[The Living Earth](#)

[Expedition Update Blog](#)

[The Lost Ten Tribes of Israel](#)

[Retired Col Billie Faye Woodard](#)

[Message from Hollow Earth](#)

[German Letter from Our Hollow Earth](#)

[A Highway for the Lost Tribes to Return from the North](#)

[The Sun Is Hollow and Has a Solid Surface](#)

[The Coming War of Repossession](#)

[Mars Is Hollow!](#)

[Our Earth Is Hollow!](#)

[Interesting Hollow Earth emails](#)

[Did the Lost Greenland Viking Colonies go to the Hollow Earth?](#)

[Scriptural References to Our Hollow Earth](#)

Online Hollow Earth eBooks Recommended by Rodney Cluff

[The Hollow Earth](#) - Dr. Raymond Bernard

[A Journey To The Earth's Interior](#) - Marshall B. Gardner

[Vril, The Power of the Coming Race](#) - Sir Edward Bulwer-Lytton

[The Phantom of the Poles](#) - William Reed

[Etidorhpa](#) - John Uri Lloyd

[L'Appel Planétaire des Maîtres de la Terre Creuse](#) - Marcelo Martorelli (in French)

[The Smoky God, Or a Voyage to the Inner World](#) - Willis George Emerson

[This Hollow Earth](#) - Warren Smith

[Paradise Found: the Cradle of the Human Race at the North Pole](#)
- William F. Warren

[My Visit to the Sun](#) - Phoebe Marie Holmes

[Passport to Eternity](#) - Lawrence Foreman

Paper Books you can Purchase Recommended by Rodney Cluff

[My Visit to Agharta](#) - T. Lobsang Rampa

[Journey to the Center of the Earth \(Enriched Classic\)](#) - Jules Verne

[The Hollow Earth Enigma \(Mysteries of the Universe\)](#) - Alec MacMillan

The Hidden Secrets of the Hollow Earth by Warren Smith:

https://www.amazon.com/dp/035947408X/ref=as_sl_pc_tf_til?t_ag=wotoseoueaish-20&linkCode=w00&linkId=c402847a4efad9434602e53aed0485b9&creativeASIN=035947408X

[Hollow Planets: A Feasibility Study of Possible Hollow Worlds - Could the Planets Mercury, Venus and Earth Possibly be Hollow?](#) - Jan Lamprecht

[Indiana Jones and the Hollow Earth](#) - Max McCoy

[Lost Continents & the Hollow Earth](#) - David Hatcher Childress

[Messages From the Hollow Earth](#) - Dianne Robbins

[Moongate: Suppressed Findings of the U.S. Space Program](#) - William Brian

Our Mysterious Spaceship Moon by Don Wilson:

https://www.amazon.com/dp/044006550X/ref=as_sl_pc_tf_til?tag=wotoseoueaish-20&linkCode=w00&linkId=ab057ed30516c1f24865f5dbdaad2cbc&creativeASIN=044006550X

[My Visit to the Sun](#) - Phoebe Marie Holmes

[The Unseen Hand](#) - Ralph Epperson

Etidorhpa or the End of the Earth (Etidorpha) - John Uri Lloyd:

https://www.amazon.com/dp/1546711724/ref=as_sl_pc_qf_sp_a_sin_til?tag=wotoseoueaish-20&linkCode=w00&linkId=76e8ab812a433a060d18aa349124ba50&creativeASIN=1546711724

Visitors from Inner Earth:

[Passport to Eternity](#) - Lawrence W. Foreman

[Enlightened News Sources Recommended by Rodney Cluff](#)

[American Free Press](#)

[The Epoch Times](#)

[FrankSpeech.com](#)

[Links to Jonathan Gray Archeologist Writings & Other Books](#)
[Recommended by Rodney Cluff](#)

[Read ebooks](#) by Rodney's favorite archaeologist in the world: [Jonathan Gray](#)

[Learn](#) the history of the Money Changers (the banks)

[The Mysteries of Free Masonry](#), by William Morgan (the guy who called himself I-Am-The-Man in the book [ETIDORPHA](#).)

[Proofs of a Conspiracy](#) by John Robison (documents the organization of the Illuminati by a Jesuit Priest, Adam Weishaupt, May 1, 1776)

[SEG Magnetics: Free Energy Development Website Suggested](#)
[by Rodney Cluff](#)

[SEGMagnetics.com](#)

[Websites from the Bibliography of Rodney Cluff's "World Top Secret: Our Earth is Hollow" Book](#)

<http://subterraneus.blogspot.com/>

<http://hollowplanet.blogspot.com/>

Websites:

<http://www.thehollowearthinsider.com/>
<https://www.hollowearthresearch.org/>
<http://www.nicufo.org/index.html>
<http://www.holloworbs.com/>
<https://www.diannerobbins.com/>
<https://www.tierrahueca.com/>
<https://agartha.blog/>
<https://zorrafhollowearth.com/>
<https://bbsradio.com/hollowearthnetwork>
<https://npiece.com/index.html>
<https://scispi.tv/hollowearthchannel/>

Suggested Introductory Hollow Earth Reading from an LDS
Associate

-World Top Secret Our Earth is Hollow Scriptural Historical
Scientific Evidence by Rodney Cluff

- Hollow Planets: A Feasibility Study by Jan Lamprecht (which
looks at the issue from a scientific viewpoint):

[https://www.amazon.com/Hollow-Planets-Feasibility-Possible-
Possibly-ebook/dp/B071ZP68YS/](https://www.amazon.com/Hollow-Planets-Feasibility-Possible-Possibly-ebook/dp/B071ZP68YS/)

- Cavern, Cauldrons, & Concealed Creatures by Wm. Michael
Mott (which looks at the issue of which creatures / beings live
inside the crustal layer vs. the concave inner earth):

[https://www.lulu.com/shop/wm-michael-mott/caverns-
cauldrons-concealed-creatures/paperback/product-
23995176.html](https://www.lulu.com/shop/wm-michael-mott/caverns-cauldrons-concealed-creatures/paperback/product-23995176.html)

The Smokey God - <https://sacred-texts.com/earth/smog/index.htm>

Etidorpha - <https://sacred-texts.com/earth/eti/index.htm>

Pentagon announces over 400 ufo sightings

The Pentagon tends to think that they're most likely drones, but it's kind of up for you to decide for yourself.

<https://abcnews.go.com/Politics/pentagon-reports-400-ufo-encounters-tells-congress-theyre-investigating-video/story?id=84753756>

<https://www.vice.com/amp/en/article/3adadb/congress-admits-ufos-not-man-made-says-threats-increasing-exponentially>

<https://www.nationalgeographic.com/science/article/what-the-pentagon-report-says-about-ufos>

[Link to Free Book “Passport to Eternity”, Suggested by Rodney Cluff](#)

<https://www.ourhollowearth.com/passporttoeternity.htm>

TOPIC: PARANORMAL TOPICS FROM MICHAEL RUSH'S BOOK OF ENOCH SERIES (PENDING)

Some paranormal topics from Rush's Enoch series I include here. For more complete notes see my work specifically on that subject.

TOPIC: ILLUMINATI MAGICAL UNDERWORLD: NATHAN REYNOLDS

Bloodlines of Monsters – Nathan Reynolds,
Illuminati Family Survivor Firsthand Witness
- Highlights

Full interview here

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JU4-3WEq41E>

Video description:

In Episode 665: Nathan Reynolds, shares his harrowing journey from being born into a secretive family with a dark legacy to his experiences as an elite operative. In this gripping interview, Nathan reveals the chilling realities of his upbringing, which involved encounters with otherworldly monsters and participation in covert military

operations. He talks about the hidden realms and secret societies that shaped his life, recounting stories of feral people, dogmen, biblical creatures, and deep underground military bases. Nathan's story is one of survival and redemption, shedding light on the shadowy corners of his past and the extraordinary challenges he faced.

Nathan Reynolds:

YouTube: @NathanReynolds

Website: <https://snatchedfromtheflames.com/>

Nathan's book and audiobook:

<https://snatchedfromtheflames.com/book/>

They are sold at \$0, name your price.

Notes:

His family believes they are of a bloodline from various (fallen evil) deities. The word human means lesser man. His family are Luciferians.

There are soldiers who get shots to make them super soldiers etc. (he was one). Sleeper cells they can activate. And lots of breeding with super soldiers. Has been going on for a long time.

Hard to find Book The gospel to every creature by John Darnell: The good news to Nephilim Vampires and Transhumans.

London bridge torture chambers, people built into chambers alive, related to nursery song London bridge is

falling down, about how you have to give your children to the London government so the bridge wouldn't fall.

Azazel Watcher. It's all from him.

Nebuchadnezzar was cursed by a watcher to become beast-like, nails and hair grew long, etc.

Going down the evil path there are options of becoming a werewolf or vampire. Sometimes they work as protection dogs, and are literally caged in man sized cages.

Child assassins being forced to kill their friends with their bare hands and breath in their life as they die

Warlocks and magic spells that guard estates of evil people.

Report from a man pursued and shot out by translucent people near Norad property. It's a high place where Nikola Tesla set up his entire laboratory. There are cardinal points around the world of high paranormal activity. Colorado Springs. Gigantic tunnel system that's been there since before the days of old.

Nathan was on the military side as well, the super soldier with injections etc.

Satan was cursed and made to look like an actual dragon guy. There is a throne room where he sits and people bring children to him etc. these evil beings can show you the future, like when Jesus was being tempted by the Devil.

Colorado center of New World order. Most switches per

capita there etc.

Brotherhood of the Snake at lake havasu

He was an assassin.

He saw men become monsters physically in front of his eyes. Things coming out of their eyes and mouths..
transfiguration etc.

There is a religion where they drink blood to extend their lifespans, people have admitted to this.

These watchers these fallen entities can and do transform themselves into angels of light.

Skinwalkers, warlocks, they dig up bones of infants and grind them up to make potions etc.

Dogman account related by show host.

The Judas Coin: coins are for used to sell Jesus, which still have mystical evil powers. You touch the coin to a place and an empire grows up there, the cost is always life, That's what Satan wants.

He knows how to call out and these werewolf pictures answer you can tell the difference between them and other wolves. They're in the caves etc. wolves will take you in if you know their language (which you can learn) and crawl.

In ancient times Giants were common people would do business with them etc.

See book The discovery and conquest of Mexico by Castillo. Can see the Nationwide human trafficking conquistadors saw there.

The devil knows who the Lord is going to use this is why you might wonder why your childhood was rough.

People transforming into beasts being taken over by them. Preach to every CREATURE Jesus said. One can learn the wolves language and they'll take you in.

Evil bloodlines. Covenant with the dragon. Nathan was trained to kill as a child. Thought he was lost, learned Jesus can save anyone from any bloodline, and give them a new bloodline.

Creatures who now only live deep in the Earth. They are be called forth. They tell the future. Scripture says these beasts will come to the surface and wreak havoc.

His family went all the way to the top and covenanted with the dragon.

Book The gilded leaf by Patrick Reynolds

DeSoto to native America, his dogs would slaughter many. That's what terrified the natives.

Many attempts on Nathan's life, even recently.

He has been in the military underground bases.

Jason Bourne movie, Jason named after Jason Program, they make (train) these people. (No id, etc.)

The opposite of love is ambivalence, not hate.

He suggests Steven Quayle, Russ Disdar, The Hagman and Hagman report, & Dr. Michael Lake. Real men dealing with exposing and fighting real evil.

Those who don't grow up with a real strong father will have many problems.

Someone came up to him in a crowd and gave him a folder with important documents and disappeared anonymously. It was documents from the Isaiah 54 Ministry. They have a series of prayers to be free from generational curses of Free Masonry etc. When he told about this in his book they immediately scrubbed the website.

Nathan says America is the original place, that the original civilizations were there.

Note this is exactly what the restored gospel teaches, that Adam lived in Missouri, Noah sailed from America, etc.

Pedophile Epstein was only mid-level, that kind of stuff goes on all the time all over the place.

Illuminati Statue of Liberty.

When Nathan left the evil order his family was in, his father came for him at a park, shouted curses at him in the names of demons, etc., he fought back with the word of God. Hasn't seen him since. Tried to help his sister out, she wanted out, but they got to her, brainwasher her and she forgot the chance of getting out.

Facebook people have a pictures with their naked kids thinking it's funny or cute, it's actually pedophile business

advertising.

Handlers, controllers, scrubbers, rubbers, blade men, ...

Split personality brainwashing programming in sexual trafficking of pedophilia, etc.

Certain signs at a murder scene to indicate that it was a mafia hit and to not prosecute or public it. And training from Jesuits of how to make look deaths accidental etc.

The evil family have regular pedophilia. The moms will stay up all night for days at family reunions to protect their kids.

Drugs were used to stay up for days.

It's called The underground because that's where they make their armies literally underground. There are people who give themselves over to the beast and are no longer after the image of God but in the image of the beast. Scripture says they will come a time when these will be released and these beasts will kill a quarter of all people on the Earth.

There are many beasts trained to kill they are trained to want blood, we will be seeing these.

Some have scaled armor hard as a sapphire.

Note - consider how the dragon and beast of the Book of Revelation could be these beasts. Michael Rush in his Enoch volume 2 book addresses this. He brings up supporting statements from Joseph Smith etc.

Someone said the truth will make you free but first it will piss you off.

Hunters Killers and Spiritual Wickedness - Nathan Reynolds Lecture on SGT Report – Highlights

See sgtreport.com

From a taken down video available on Nathans website
[https://staging-639e-
snatchedfromtheflamescom.wpcomstaging.com/video-
gallery/](https://staging-639e-snatchedfromtheflamescom.wpcomstaging.com/video-gallery/)

I believe this is the second part of the interview. I'll look
for the first. But for now, here we go with this one.

Highlights:

Book The Illuminati unmasked by Johnny cerucci

Dangers of cat urine, weaponized parasite mind control.

Phoenix program

Pegasus program

To access the Reynolds family wealth he would be cursed and the price was to contractually allow his daughter once a year for 2 weeks to be taken by these people for systemic abuse of all kinds.

Speaks of ancient families passing on wealth to the generations through actual resources like gems paintings books etc.

Bloodshed opens portals for demons to enter our realm.

His weapon are his children. They are his message to the world that he will not give over to the dark side. And if they want to target and persecute his family, he would rather they go out with courage standing for what's right because cowards will not enter the king of heaven. Who will stand up for the truth and be real men, fighters for truth? Passionate for justice?

Statue to a child eater in Switzerland. Yes they eat children.

Blood donations pharmaceuticals we are eating blood and children. Various hormones are released in torture and abuse these are captured and sold in pharmaceuticals as wonder drugs which do have special effects from children zero through nine who produce higher levels of various hormones etc.

Over 90% of American kids could read before public school in America.

See Book John Taylor gatto the underground history of American education.

See also book The deliberate coming down of America.

People used to be smart just one generation ago. They knew how to survive they knew how to forage etc. American education is based on Prussian education which is based on the Indian caste system. There's no individual, they want you to be cowards.

Adrenochrome, pulled out of children being tortured, in a movie Fear and Loathing in Las Vegas, Johnny Depp consumes it and gets very high. Reverses aging, invigorates, etc. From consuming adrenal organs etc. Johnny Depp has been in Satanic circles for decades appearing in many evil movies preparing the masses as a high priest of evil.

He was a key player in getting known SRA murderers released. Don't finance the kingdom of darkness by supporting his work.

The gene sequencing services, beware, they are looking for who has the genes they want.

Hitman cut the tongue off of those who have told something they sore not to tell in secret societies. More graphic details in the lecture which identify hits as messages from mafia.

Jason Project is for children. Jason Group for adults. They don't remember the crimes they do. Like Jason Bourne movies. The books give more info. Millions have been killed by these real life Jason Bournes.

The X-Men movies etc. are conditioning people to get them ready for when the best creatures etc come out. Note - remember the character in the X-Men movie called The Beast, it's a blue beast man whose career is particularly involved in politics!

Also the movies are openly promoting the gay agenda, with the mutants as 'coming out of the closet,' etc. The directors and actors openly states these movies were gay advocating.

Morphine is injected between the toes by a very thin needle to cover up a murder assassination in a place people often don't check. Thin knives are used which are easily hidden and abandoned.

Goes over how he and his father would make poisons with animal control products from stores.

If he were to try and prosecute show to recordings of when he was abused as a child, they would arrest him for having child pornography. Even though he is the featured child. That's how backwards the criminal justice system is.

The main way the US government controls is by spreading fear via assassinations, and often by child assassins with split personalities through traumatic abuse.

The child assassins are especially trained by experts from a very young age. They blend in well. They are taught to use small knives lethally.

Our society has drawn out adolescents unlike ever before. Historically by the time someone is about 10 they are no longer considered a child but a young man or young woman capable of doing what adults do. Yes these young people are capable of assassinations. The Bible even speaks of David having young men who perform assassinations.

Truth is our weapon. You can't be afraid of being

assassinated or your family being harmed, that fear will stop you from doing what needs to be done to fight evil.

He had immunity from prosecution when he was working as an assassin for the government. When he came out and wrote his book etc. that immunity went away, there were attempts on his life. He thinks the God of the bible for protection. He says there is a process called Discovery where if he were to get prosecuted organizations would have to bring out documentation about his past and they don't want to do that because it incriminates them too, so he's not going to jail anytime soon. He's been whistle blowing on this for 7 years. Nathan has hundreds of videos on Rumble, Bitchute, etc.

Michael Hastings was killed, he was a whistleblower, they hijacked his car remotely and made it look like an accident.

A woman Anne Heche was making a film exposing child trafficking was killed. Her car was hijacked and driven at high speeds into residential neighborhood where it crashed into a house. She was in a store buying a hat just before it happened and the store keeper reported she was acting completely normal and happy. She said she would never suicide.

Multiple ambulances came, they rushed her into an ambulance, the camera footage shows she was sitting up flailing trying to escape, she was not in critical condition clearly, but they kidnapped her into that vehicle, and took her to a hospital where she was put on life support and they harvested her organs.

In the video look at minute 145 for the high-speed crash and shortly thereafter for the aftermath overhead camera where you actually see her trying to escape off the gurney

she was being kidnapped on. Clearly she knew she was taken to be assassinated.

One of the assassination attempts on Nathan involved a woman crashing into him while he was acting as security, he was hired as high-end security for a marriage between two wealthy families who were joining their families the marriage, proof of consummation has to occur for the merger. He escorted them to the honeymoon location. At this time he was standing on the roadside, the woman crashed into him at High speed. (Someone didn't want the merger to occur or something.) He had full body armor on, the lady came up to him to inject him with something but he ran to his vehicle for cover, when he did the lady got her car and acted injured. Soon someone with a special badge came on scene and shut down the entire thing, nothing was published about it.

Nathan believes his children are what help him heal.

Snoop Dogg a former pimp is now the king of advertising in the US.

You are asleep if you refuse to recognize the radical intelligent evil that surrounds you.

The London Bridge, Arizona and a Judas Coin - Nathan Reynolds Interview on Revolutionary Radio - Highlights

<https://staging-639e-snatchedfromtheflamescom.wpcomstaging.com/video-gallery/>

With Rob Skiha interviewing Nathan Reynolds

See seedtheseries.com

From an Episode called "TFR - 158 - Revolutionary Radio_ The London Bridge, Arizona and a Judas Coin"

London built a pleasure island far more sinister than what went on with Epstein's island.

Sioning - grafting into another (occultic) family tree, this is what the Reynolds did. You learn about the magical kingdoms. They literally build kingdoms off of fallen magical power. They make deals to get the power to do that.

Book the gilded leaf by Patrick Reynolds.

Rothschilds etc. are a line that has the thousands of years been guarding the secrets

The Reynolds Brothers used the coin that Judas betrayed Jesus with to grow an empire.

Understand that in the magical world there are talismans

like this with spiritual power.

Titans came from this coin. Demons manifesting these powers require blood, that physical energy is what the demons require. Soon after their working of the coin, their young siblings died.

Alleister Crowley founder of the Church of Satan said if you want true spiritual power you have to sacrifice as long hair blue eyes boy under 9 years old whom you must abuse physically and emotionally.

If you're in one of these horrible families by the time you're 30 you can initiate your children and thereby access the family money.

Yes there is such a thing as blood money, money which was used for wicked deeds which is now itself cursed. People all around the world for a long time have known this and called it blood money. The money becomes a cursed object, a portal that evil spirits are channeled through.

Scripture says the accuser entered into Judas and Judas took the money. So the Devil Himself held that money.

The Nazis went looking for dark spiritual talismans for the power they would give.

People would commune with chained spirits in Tartarus.

Disney now the magical Kingdom makes us want to worship people like Thor and Thannus, evil titans.

America was named after the God quetsaquatl

Note maybe

As the children grow up in the dark magic they are given a coin and hold to focus on picking some gods to worship. Nathan's was the dragon.

The watchers were released at the end of the 1800s.

Canaan means trafficker. They were traffickers.

See David Ike on reptilians. A bloodline of the dragon. Normal people can't do these atrocities.

Gene Rodenbury sat in on a channeling of an entity of the 9. Many cultures including Egyptians speak of the 9 rulers.

Star Trek basic on a psychic spirit channel.

Yuri Geller, famous psychic, instrumental for governments to do psychic experimentation. He channeled the council of 9 too. All seasons of his Base 9 program were channeled to him.

They want to build mega empires by getting info from channeling with spirits, making deals with them, getting ideas inspired into you from them.

Steve jobs possibly got the iPhone build information from channeling.

Everyone is constantly under the influence of spirits. We need to know which spirits, good or bad. There is no void.

The original London bridge is now in the desert in the

middle of nowhere in Arizona. It's a place of great wicked influence. It was all built here and ritually performed by the Lord mayor of London. There are regular festivals honoring Gog and Magog, and the king of London being honored. They tried (?) to raise the dragon.

Robert McCullough and CV wood, they setup the Arizona pleasure island (?)

The Lord mayor of London dedicated things to the Dragon. 1971 it began. A child exploiting industry, anything goes fantasy island, they record it and it's blackmail.

At Death Valley, at a place called the Devil's Elbow, they build a city to the Devil. Major facilities. Tunnel systems below it for high profile who don't want to be seen there. The Arizona desert Disneyland pedophile fantasy land was made to test mind control experiments.

"MK interim project experiments," this is what's admittedly going on in Arizona Lake Havasu, Nathan's family is involved.

MK ultra government mind control program was running the same time as NASA and the space race. The Host says the moon landing wasn't real and the astronauts were brainwashed into thinking they did land on the Moon. At the conference the astronauts look very downtrodden, they don't look like people who just got back from the moon. The camera shoots them at an angle. You can't see Neil Armstrong left ear. His cadence he talked in appeared he was being fed what to say. He would pause and look, and continue.

When they put the slide projector on, they all looked animated, night and day difference. Some kind of Manturian Candidate trigger of mind control woken up.

Polybius, an early video game, caused seizures, people came in to gather the data, not to gather the coins.

Kids are abused so their minds split personalities to try and cope with the trauma, so they can think it didn't really happen. MK Ultra was about getting samples and templates to show what you could order your order could be like.

Note see the book 22 Faces on SRA induced split personalities etc.

<https://www.amazon.com/Twenty-Two-Faces-Judy-Byington/dp/1620240327>

Note Ken Bowers on LDS conservative.com has some lectures exposing SRA etc. you can also refer to my notes on his book titled hiding in plain sight the secret combinations of the last days.

at the London bridge nights at Columbus etc is involved in summoning a fleshy dragon man to get knowledge from him about how to build their kingdoms
They summon the plumed serpent the knights of Columbus
Nathan was there

No now to eat n o d e n o t e it is a possibility that the dragon is a servants of Lucifer. That boosters called the dragon but that there is also a physical entity he POS sessive possesses

The knights of Columbus has 100 billion dollars in assets they are the largest fraternity they are a peered program like the Freemasons and most of the people's organizations don't know about the ugly stuff behind the scenes that they are funding.

No n o t e Nathan brings up some kind of involvement with a faction of the LDS church being involved with the knights of Columbus I'm not sure what involvement is referred to. Many innocent organizations cooperate with organizations like the knights of Columbus not know any better. But of course there is also the possibility of Fallen same to be involved in bad things

Jesus said everything I do is in the open you guys do all this secret stuff secret meetings etc. It's the same with the military you have to swear an oath of secrecy because at the end of the day they're doing illegal things.

There's a tradition that the vampires have to invite you in. You have to choose to participate

Repentance is about changing the team you're on. It's about dissolving your oath of allegiance to corrupt institutions which promise you hire knowledge money fame etc.

When you take the Hippocratic oath as a doctor you're spraying allegiance to Hermes to a serpent God in exchange for higher knowledge.

Nathan Reynolds Chaos Cults-World War III & The Hidden History of Mystery Religions

https://youtu.be/9OwEviJTkyw?si=tqrCqUeVZXhiSI_9

Nathan Reynolds

Goes over Israel history.

Lots of books suggested in this lecture

See also the resources page of Nathan's website

Nathan Reynolds Demons are Being Unleashed SGT Report

<https://youtu.be/ZXcZn2zsqUg?si=JLP6E8KNy16vajTZ>

Genie from Arabic "gin" meaning demon.

Note- in Hebrew the "i" or technically the "yod" as a suffix indicates "my". Example: Eli translates to "my God." So could genie mean "my demon?"

In another lecture he speaks of

Goddard tunnel opening ceremony Switzerland,occultic ceremony.

Black (secret) government projects are funded by black

finances, child trafficking, drug trafficking, prostitution etc.

Recommends key website. The couple who authored it were killed.

Hillary Clinton is likely literally a witch. Hillary made a joke about sacrificing a chicken in her backyard to the god Moloch. It probably wasn't a joke.

Nathan Reynolds - Whistleblowers, Lucifer's Device's and Underworld Technology

<https://youtu.be/SRIGu0l5zqM?si=l3BDr3Eo-SuzMXxO>

Particle accelerators to create metamaterials and communicate

Obsession with observatories, also to communicate. Best one called Lucifer or Lucy.

South Dakota underground cities thousands employed etc.

See book Exo-Vatican

Tartarus is where the fallen angels were sent. They exchanged genetic material, flesh fuel, in exchange for information.

Serpent is told he will eat dust. Then God tells Adam you are dust.

Air force guy worked in a DUMB deep underground military base.

Knew A Guy who saw a chimera of centar.

The Anengers movie shows a deep underground base like Cern Switzerland. Loki comes out of a portal via a Tesseract. This is just like the Cern facility in Switzerland, when it opens, ghastly things come out. This is how it happens. These movies are to condition you to accept it before disclosure.

(Note- I think this is the scene they're referring to:

<https://youtu.be/pQKYN-yR2oM?si=h0YGXKf82O8lmenX>)

Marvel is conditioning to get people to want to be trans-human, no longer in the image of God.

Literal dragon beings of flesh which tell the future are summoned under London bridge.

Transgenetics are from the watchers. It's not just sodomy, it's altering genes. Beware 'natural' products often have these things going on.

Reptilians Military Secrets & Hawaii's Hidden History (Hebrew Hawaii etc.) Nathan Reynolds Lecture Highlights

<https://youtu.be/IAglPLoeqfA?si=VcQQfgz38lbOBIfi>

Nathan Reynolds

They get on The reptilian topic around minute 53.

See book The Black Awakening rise of the satanic super soldier. By Russ Disdar, shatterthedarkness.net

In Denver Colorado and his normal life he was operating as a security and consultant. Long story short he was invited to an event through his work called the Cannabis Awards held at a place called The Church. There's fancy red carpet and instead of a chapel of worship there is a dance floor they turned it into a club and there's demon statues everywhere of all manner of x-rated demonic stuff heading in the corners etc. Nathan was completely sober at the event. These events were social networking events. For his company meeting they wanted to go down to the sub levels. In the under level was another club with people engaging in x-rated things. He sees a reptilian-faced guy down there. They looked at each other and he felt complete cold.

Yes scripture says there is evil transmutation of humans into other kinds. When people consume the blood of serpents this stuff happens they become like the nahash. Nathan asked his buddy to see if he was saying the same thing. His buddy responded casually "Yes the reptilian?"

Yes which is in wizards like Helena bravatsky are running the show, releasing evil spirits into the world. The scripture says serpents are going to start biting people etc. it says we will drink the poison of dragons again.

In The sibling oracles and The Apocalypse of Elijah and the Greek Apocalypse of Baruch it says in the last days women will suckle serpents.

Nathan was raised in a secret society in Lake Havasu Arizona. He speaks of underground levels of churches as occultic gathering areas. They do a Colt rituals to open portals and get power

The movie 300 depicts how it works the king doesn't get approval from the senators etc to go to war so he climbs the mountain to consult the priest class he gives them money called the divorce wages correction diviners wages to these people possessed with the spirit of the Python serpent and they could foretell things. Yes the serpent can track time until the future so if you want to find the serpent go to where they set up time zones. Bolder Colorado, place called NIST, it's the best of the dragon, where they keep their atomic cesium atomic clock, they operate by time tracking areas etc. the dragon makes his throne where the time keeper is. This is where they broadcast the signal to the entire Earth this is his communication platform.

Elites own Maui. They want it a smart city, that's the reason for the fires.

The Hawaiian lady saw evil Ramsey guy at the front row of a church service he looked at her and his eyes shapeshifted. Size switch back and forth between bright

blue and snake eyes.

13 underground military bases at Oahu where the top secret stuff happens. Lots of human trafficking of kids the higher ups in the military would buy kids from families who address them up and use them as a cash cow, usually a little boy dressed up as a girl.

Boulder Colorado (or Arizona ?) Pearl Street Mall had an event called the mall crawl. It masquerades as fun party town but it's all about dark rituals.

The churches close early, Christians go home by 11, and the prostitution of children begins in the streets. There are many churches on the street, they're just front churches, non profit ngos churches 501c3s are used for money laundering.

Post birth abortions in Colorado. People openly sacrificed live babies there legally.

No pork. once wrong always wrong. Note- this is mostly true, and it does seem wise on many levels to not have pork.

No eating blood like people do. Blood from killing animals is to go into the soil.

Many book references websites suggested etc

Plastic clothes, these are conductors, no plastic clothes.

Have as many children as early as you can your children are your inheritance from the Lord they are your weapon and protection.

Animal slaughter methods today are inhumane, the scared animals produce more cortisol in their blood, it's much less healthy meat. Biblical methods for preparing meat are humane and thereby healthier. Animals called clean in the Bible all have body systems such that they can be killed quickly and essentially painlessly, the unclean animals don't, so eating those you're going to be getting more of the bad hormones etc.

Many hollow Mountain bases in Hawaii.

Nathan Reynolds - Covert Warfare: The Sons of Belial (War of The Ages)

https://youtu.be/K_ksl-UzYB8?si=s6zko6zR6bHGf4yh

The ideal time to begin an apprenticeship is 9 or 10.

Make s some important book references about halfway through

Reads about corruption of Darwin and exposes Darwin as being from one of the wealthiest families in the world who could do whatever he wanted.

Some false idols were cursed and evil spirits spoke through them including shrunken human heads

Notice notice how the Harry Potter movies again make light of this and make it seem like a joke

The 400 years of Israel and bondage it wasn't all in bondage it's the time from Abraham to Moses.

Nathan Reynolds - Lucifer Trust and Battle of Immortals (War of The Ages)

https://youtu.be/vUN_g50nPNc?si=T9zLrFyWwgptXuKB

At 1h30m of this video, reads from book The Genesis 6 Conspiracy p. 516 Darwin frequently attended seances with George Elliott. Darwin was intrigued by mysticism and was close friends with Max Muller who translated the Rig Vedas on eastern mysticism. Darwin was funded by the Royal society to downplay monotheism, destroy Christianity, and get people to accept world government without violence.

Eye liner was taught by the watchers

Pledge of allegiance, an oath to a country children have to do

Eisenhower 33rd degree Mason added under God to the pledge. But which god? The god of the Masons is Lucifer. They call us for the great architect who built out of existing materials.

Note Nathan says the architect Creator built out of existing materials instead of making materials but actually it is fine for construction of existing materials this does not diminish the role of creator. There are laws of nature.

Note my favorite messages from Nathan are those where he's relating his first hand experiences. He also points out lots of great sources to learn more.

Nathan Reynolds - The Devil's Devices (War of The Ages) Lecture Highlights

https://youtu.be/5TNw35tF4ng?si=QM_uvxsfvWTiVg3

In another lecture he says they call ambassadors black dragons.

Hard work is what gives us health, it's what God intended for us.

Talks about flicker rates of TV designed to memorize us.

Doesn't talk a lot of media specifics as I hoped he would in this lecture.

Hundreds of food products have additives for flavor which

come from dead babies

Modified chickens etc., better to fast than to partake of these things. Need organic.

Nathan Reynolds Suggested Reading

From <https://snatchedfromtheflames.com/resources/reading-resources/>



Secret History, The Occult, Mind Control, Therapy, Testimonies and Trauma

- What Witches Don't Want Christians to Know By Mary Lou Lake

- Expelling The Darkness by Russ Dizdar (To acquire by email dizdarbooks@gmail.com)
- The Black Awakening By Russ Dizdar
- Genesis Six Conspiracy How Secret Societies and The Descendants of Giants Plan to Enslave Mankind by Gary Wayne
- The Illuminati Formula Used to Create an Undetectable Total Mind Control Slave by Cisco Wheeler and Fritz Springmeier
- War of The Ages by Gregory R. Reid
- Eaters of Children The Pedocracy Exposed by Johnny Cirucci
- Secret History by Johnny Cirucci
- Illuminati Unmasked by Johnny Cirucci
- Romans of Mass Destruction by Johnny Cirucci
- The Disciples of RA! The Shocking Truth About 'Medicine,' Vaccines and Viruses by Johnny Cirucci
- The Gospel To Every Creature by John Darnell
- Everything You Were Taught About American Slavery is Wrong Ask a Southerner by Lochlainn Seabrook
- Everything You Were Taught About The Civil War is Wrong By Lochlainn Seabrook
- Genesis 6 Giants Volumes 1&2 By Stephen Quayle
- Xenogenesis A Future of Unimaginable Horrors Created for our Planet by Unseen Masters by Stephen Quayle

- Empire Beneath The Ice How The Nazis Won World War II by Steve Quayle
- True Legends Native American Tales of Star Gates, Giants, Bigfoot and Skinwalkers by Stephen Quayle
- LA Marzulli
- Propaganda by Edward Bernays
- 29 Doctors by Lisa George
- The Invisible Rainbow by Arthur Firstenberg
- Game of Gods by Carl Teichrib
- Eating God's Way God's Instruction for Spiritual and Physical Health by Dr. Michael Lake
- The Shinar Directive by Dr. Michael Lake
- The Sheeriyth Imperative by Dr. Michael Lake
- The Kingdom Priesthood by Dr. Michael Lake
- The Gilded Leaf Triumph Tragedy and Tobacco The Reynolds Family by Patrick Reynolds
- The Most Dangerous Book in The World 9/11 as a Mass Ritual S.K. Bain
- The Smiley Face Killers by William Ramsey
- Prophet of Evil Aleister Crowley 9/11 and The New World Order by William Ramsey
- Children of The Beast Aleister Crowley's Shadow by William Ramsey

- Global Death Cult The Order of Nine Angels By William Ramsey
- Abomination: Devil Worship and Deception In The West Memphis Three Murders William Ramsey
- The Psychic Battlefield: A History of The Military-Occult Complex by W. Adam Mandelbaum
- The Rise of The Fourth Reich The Secrets that Threaten to Take Over America by Jim Marrs
- The Search For The Manchurian Candidate by John Marks
- The Wizards of Langley by Jeffrey T. Richelson
- The C.I.A. Doctors by Colin A. Ross MD
- The Edge of Evil: The Rise of Satanism in North America by Jerry Johnston
- The Occult In Russian and Soviet Culture by Bernice Glatzer Rosenthal
- The Nazis and The Occult by D. Sklar
- The Men Who Stare at Goats by Jon Ronson
- The Occult Establishment by James Webb
- The Franklin Cover-Up: Child Abuse Satanism and Murder in Nebraska
- Stained by Blood A Murder Investigation by Douglas Hagmann
- The New Satanists by Linda Blood
- Creature From Jekyll Island by G. Edward Griffin

- Behold a Pale Horse by William Cooper
- Secret Societies and Psychological Warfare by Michael Hoffman
- Ritual Crime Scene Investigation by Dawn Perlmutter
- SECRET, DON'T TELL: The Encyclopedia of Hypnotism by Carla Emery
- Programmed to Kill The Politics of Serial Murder by David McGowen
- LUCIFER'S LODGES: Satanic Ritual Abuse in The Catholic Church William H. Kennedy
- Military Mind Control By Colin A. Ross
- HYPNOTISM by G. H. Estabrooks
- Exposing and Confronting Satan and Associates by Wendell Amstutz
- Cults That Kill: Probing The Underworld of Occult Crime by Larry Kahener

Warfare Strategy & History and Combat

- War in The Shadows by Robert B. Asprey
- The Discovery and Conquest of Mexico by Benal Diaz Del Castillo
- On Killing The Psychological Cost of Learning to Kill in and Society
- The JASONS by Ann Finkbeiner

- The Bear Went Over The Mountain by Lester W. Grau
- How Russia Makes War-Soviet Military Doctrine Allen & Unwin 1954
- The French Resistance by Chapman and Hall
- Native American Almanac by Dennis Hirschfelder Rothenberger
- Hints on Reconnaissance's in Little Known Countries HMSO
- The Shinar Directive by Dr. Michael Lake
- Shooting to Live Fairbairn and Sykes
- WE Fairbairn's Complete Compendium of Lethal Unarmed Hand to Hand Combat
- ALL-IN Fighting by Fairbairn
- GET-TOUGH! How to Win In Hand To Hand Fighting by Fairbairn
- Defendu Scientific Self-Defense by W.E. Fairbairn
- Kingdom Authority and Warfare by Dr. Michael Lake
- The Art of War by Sun Tzu
- Tragedy and Hope by Carroll Quigly
- The Anglo-American Establishment by Carrol Quigly
- Reconstructing Ancient Linen Body Armor by Aldrete, Bartell and Aldrete
- The Invisible Rainbow by Arthur Firstenberg

- Game of Gods by Carl Teichrib
- The Warrior's Tools Plains Indians Bows, Arrows and Quivers by Eric Smith
- Everything You Were Taught About The Civil War is Wrong By Lochlainn Seabrook
- The Art of Guerrilla Warfare By MG Collin Gibbins
- The Partisan Leaders Handbook by The War Office
- The Art of Guerrilla Warfare by The War Office
- The Psychic Battlefield: A History of The Military-Occult Complex by W. Adam Mandelbaum

Health and Wellness and Education

- My Water Cure by Sebastian Kneipp
- The Essential Home Ground Flour by Sue Becker
- Artisan Sourdough Made Simple by Emilie Raffa
- Home Birth On Your Own Terms by Heather Baker
- The Care of Children by Sebastian Kneipp
- The Assassination of Barbara O'Neill by Michael O'Neill
- Self-Heal by Design Barbara O'Neill
- A More Excellent Way by Henry W. Wright
- Exposing The Spiritual Roots of Disease by Henry W. Wright
- Be Your Own Doctor by Rachel Weaver

- Be Your Child's Pediatrician by Rachel Weaver
- Confessions of a Medical Heretic Robert S. Mendelsohn M.D.
- Herbal Remedies by Andrew Chevallier
- Nourishing Traditions by Sally Fallon
- Where There Are No Doctors by David Werner
- Where Women Have No Doctor by A. August Burns
- Where There is No Dentist by Murray Dickson
- Helping Children Who Are Deaf by Sandy Neimann
- Helping Children Who Are Blind by Sandy Niemann
- The Sprout Book by Doug Evans
- Microgreens The Millennial Miracle by Tyler Blohm
- Dirty Electricity by Samuel Milham MD
- The Invisible Rainbow by Arthur Feistenberg
- World Without Cancer The Story of Vitamin B17

Home Schooling Resources

- The Mineral Book by Mcqueen
- Redwood Pioneer by Betty Stirling
- Camp Life in The Woods and Tricks of Trapping by Hamilton Gibson

- The Underground History of American Education by John Taylor Gatto
- Dumbing us Down by John Taylor Gatto
- Weapons of Mass Instruction by John Taylor Gatto
- Mark Ludy Illustrated Books
- Laying Down The Rails Charlotte Mason Habits Handbook by Sonya Shafer
- Torah for Children by Petro Wolfaardt Qodesh Publishers
- Foundations of Torah by Ann Elliott
- The Spring Feasts Activity Book for Beginners Bible Pathway Adventures
- The True Story of Noah's Ark by Tom Dooley
- Character Sketches From The Pages of Scriptures by Basic Youth Conflicts
- George Muller by Janet Geoff Benge
- Wolf Wild Hunter of North America by Bruce Obee
- The Medicinal Trees of The American South By Judson Carol
- Foraging The Ozarks by Bo Brown
- Edible and Medicinal Plants of The Rockies by Linda Kershaw
- Camp Life in The Woods and Tricks of Trapping by Hamilton Gibson

- The Indian How Book by Arthur C. Parker
- Nature America by Readers Digest
- Home Education A Homeschooling Classic by Charolette Mason
- The Warrior's Tools Plains Indians Bows, Arrows and Quivers by Eric Smith
- The Ten Tribes of Israel: Or The True History of The North American Indians by Timothy R. Jenkins
- The Gospel in Ancient Hebrew Dr. Frank Seekins
- Hebrew Word Pictures By Dr. Frank Seekins
- Everything You Were Taught About The Civil War is Wrong By Lochlainn Seabrook

Foraging Agriculture Medicine & Ancient Skills

- Restoration Agriculture by Mark Shepherd
- Water for Any Farm by Mark Shepherd
- Grass Fed Cattle by Julius Ruechel
- No Risk Ranching by Greg Judy
- Come Back Farms by Greg Judy
- Dirt to Soil by Chelsea Green
- Perennials by American Horticultural Society
- How To Grow World Record Tomatoes by Charles H. Wilber

- Back To Basics by Readers Digest
- Nature America by Readers Digest
- Microhydro Clean Power From Water by Scott Davis
- Build Your Own Underground Root Cellar
Storey/Garden Way Publishing
- Cottage Economy by William Cobbett
- Southeast Foraging: 120 Wild and Flaroful edibles by
Chris Bennett
- A Field Guide to Mushrooms of The Carolinas by
Besette, & Hopping
- The Medicinal Trees of The American South By Judson
Carol
- National Audubon Society Field Guide To North
American Trees by Elbert Little Knopf
- Foraging The Ozarks by Bo Brown
- Edible and Medicinal Plants of The Rockies by Linda
Kershaw
- Camp Life in The Woods and Tricks of Trapping by
Hamilton Gibson
- The Indian How Book by Arthur C. Parker
- The Warrior's Tools Plains Indians Bows, Arrows and
Quivers by Eric Smith
- The Complete Book of Survival by Eddie McGee

- Basketry of The Appalachian Mountains by Van Nostrand & Einhold
- Identifying The Trees of The East by Michael D. Williams
- Trees of Missouri by Don Kurtz
- Fishes of Missouri by William L Pflieger
- The Prophet of The Prairies John S. Wright by Lloyd Lewis
- Caves of Missouri by J Harlen Bretz

Study Resources, Scriptures, and Treasure Hunting

- The Dead Sea Scrolls by Wise Abegg & Cook
- A Comprehensive Etymological Dictionary of The Hebrew Language for Readers of English by Ernest Klein
- Discovery of Ancient America by David Allen Deal
- Genesis and The Extra Biblical Biblically Endorsed Books Jasher 1 Enoch and Jubilees by Rob Skiba
- In Plain Site by Gloria Farley
- America B.C. by Barry Fell
- Paleo Hebrew LEARN THE WORD (Erikology.net)
Graphics Articles Study Charts
- Nave's Topical Bible by Orville J Naves
- The Chronological Gospels by Michael Rood
- The Tanach The Stone Edition The Art Scroll Series

- Heaven's Blueprints Proving YHWH's Creation and Design on The Molecular Level by D. Hancock
- A Dictionary of The Proper Names of The Old and New Testament by J. B. Jackson
- The Interlinear Bible Hebrew Greek and English by Green
- Strong's Exhaustive Concordance of The Bible
- The House of El Shaddai God's Dwelling Place Reconsidered by Andrew L. Hoy (Project314.org)
- The TS 2009 by Institute for Scriptures Research
- Eth Cephher by Cephher Publishing
- Halleluyah Scriptures Waterproof Bible
- Kingdom Authority and Warfare by Dr. Michael Lake
- The Ten Tribes of Israel: Or The True History of The North American Indians by Timothy R. Jenkins
- The Gospel in Ancient Hebrew Dr. Frank Seekins
- Hebrew Word Pictures By Dr. Frank Seekins
- Ancient Hebrew Lexicon of The Bible by Jeff A. Benner
- The Torah: A Mechanical Translation by Jeff A. Benner
- The Ancient Hebrew Language and Alphabet by Jeff A Benner
- Learn To Read Biblical Hebrew Jeff A Benner

